

The Mass of the Roman Rite: ITS ORIGINS AND DEVELOPMENT (Missarum Sollemnia)

By Rev. JOSEPH A. JUNGSMANN, S.J.
Professor of Theology, University of Innsbruck

Translated by Rev. FRANCIS A. BRUNNER, C. SS. R.
Professor of Theology, St. Joseph's College, Kirkwood, Missouri

**Volume I and Volume II have been combined in this PDF,
but not a single footnote has been removed.**

N.B. There is a popular version of Jungmann's *Missarum Sollemnia* being sold
which combines Volume I and II ... *but removes all the footnotes!*

Part 5 of 5 — INDICES to the complete book

Imprimi Potest:

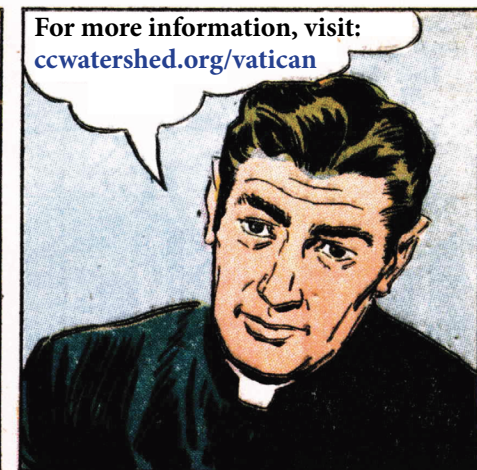
FRANCIS J. FAGEN, C. SS. R.
Provincial, St. Louis Province of Redemptorist Fathers
10 March 1950

Nihil Obstat:

JOHN M. A. FEARN, S.T.D.
Censor Librorum

Imprimatur:

X FRANCIS CARDINAL SPELLMAN
Archbishop of New York
22 September 1950



prayers, the *Orationes pro opportunitate sacerdotis dicendæ*, contains such texts, of which particularly the first, captioned as *Oratio s. Thomæ Aquinatis*, is very old.³⁴ The prayer following, which is called *Oratio s. Bonaventuræ*, actually comes from the pen of that doctor of the Church.³⁵ For the rest, the series of prayers here presented has in recent years been enriched in many ways. Missals of the Middle Ages now and again contain at the end an addition of private prayers of a similar sort.³⁶ But here a distinction between private and public prayer, while not absolutely excluded, is even harder to make than in the present missal, since indeed some of the Mass prayers themselves were still in the stage of private prayers.

When we look farther back and try to get a picture of the first thousand years of the Mass-liturgy, we must admit that generally with the *Ite missa est* not only communal divine service but also personal devotion were terminated, so that the Mass in the Roman liturgy, even when the older oration of blessing was still customary, came to a relatively rapid and abrupt end, and there could be but little talk of a special thanksgiving for all the great things which God had granted in Christ and in His Church. What was momentarily received in the Sacrament was only a sacramental corroboration of the presence of that grace in which our Christian life is imbedded. If the realization of this were revived in the celebration, the work of the entire day could actually become a sufficient thanksgiving for this new hour of grace, as many a *post-communio* sets forth.³⁷ But with the increasing separation of a gradually fixed Mass-liturgy on the one side and of personal piety, ever seeking new roads, on the other side, and with the growing accentuation of the Eucharist as an all-embracing and all-illuminating gift of God, it was but natural that a *gratiarum actio* should become a requirement even after the *εὐχαριστία*. The more conscious practice of meditative prayer, which was known to the ancient monks only in the form of the *lectio divina*, was also bound to lead in the same direction. For no moment is so opportune for meditating on what we have received and what we possess, as the moment when the last prayers of Mass have died away. Although we are less shocked than our forebears were when the faithful who have work to do take the *Ite missa est* more or less literally, even when they have been to Communion, still for clerics at least a good solution would be to use the few moments of quiet prayer after the sacred action as an opportunity to allow the spirit of the Eucharist to permeate our innermost soul more and more.³⁸

³⁴ Cf. *supra*, p. 404 f.

³⁵ M. Grabmann, "Der Einfluss des hl. Bonaventura auf die Theologie und Frömmigkeit des deutschen Mittelalters," *Zeitschrift f. Ascese u. Mystik*, 19 = *ZkTh*, 68 (1944), 20.

³⁶ The missal of Valencia (before 1411) has an additional prayer after the *Placeat*,

namely, *Sit, Jesu dulcissime, ss. corpus tuum*. Ferreres, 209.

³⁷ *Supra*, p. 424.

³⁸ Cf. in a like sense the explanation given by Pius XII in his encyclical *Mediator Dei* of Nov. 20, 1947: *AAS*, 39 (1947), 566-568.

INDEX

A. Sources

I. Christian Sources

- Canones Apostolorum* (Funk) II—10⁵².
Canones Basilii (Riedel) I—238²⁸, 258³³, 262⁵, 460²⁸, 476⁷; II—37⁴¹, 44¹⁶, 62¹⁰⁸, 76¹, 115¹, 118¹⁶, 276⁴, 388¹⁰⁸.
Canones Hippolyti (Riedel) I—15³⁷, 197¹¹.
Constitutiones Apostolorum (Funk, Quasten) I—32¹⁹, 35f., 51⁵, 57²⁹, 119⁵¹, 195¹, 203⁵⁵, 243⁵¹, 246¹⁴, 262⁵, 296²⁷, 334¹⁰, 347⁶, 350¹², 352²², 364¹⁷, 368⁴³, 374⁶, 393, 394³, 411⁵², 423¹⁰, 443⁵, 448⁴⁰, 457⁷, 476^{6,9,11}, 481⁷, 483²⁰; II—5¹¹, 15⁷⁵, 54⁶², 76³, 93¹⁶, 109⁴⁷, 113²¹, 114²⁷, 125⁵⁹, 128^{3,4}, 133²⁶, 136⁴¹, 154¹⁵, 171⁷, 173¹⁹, 192, 200³⁴, 219⁶, 221^{16,17}, 222²², 226^{41,42}, 227⁴, 230¹⁹, 231⁵¹, 235⁴⁷, 238⁷, 250¹¹, 276⁶, 279¹³, 283²⁹, 297^{23,27}, 321¹, 344⁴, 386⁹², 388^{102,107}, 392⁴, 393¹⁷, 407², 420⁶, 428⁵, 433².
Didache I—11f., 13²⁸, 16, 17⁴⁶, 18, 19^{56,60}, 22, 25^{16,17}, 30⁸, 170, 191⁵¹, 213, 216²⁵, 352²⁴; II—154, 264, 297²⁴.
Didascalia (Funk, Quasten) I—32, 195¹, 218⁴⁰, 241⁵¹, 245³; II—19f.
Doctrina Apostolorum I—245³.
Peregrinatio Ætheriæ I—41, 170, 174⁵⁸, 262², 263⁸, 318³, 398, 408, 429⁶², 443⁷, 445¹⁹, 457⁷, 477¹⁶, 481⁹; II—133²⁶, 433¹⁵, 440⁵.
Sahidic Ecclesiastical Canones (Brightman) I—475⁶; II—388^{107,108}, 407.
Testamentum Domini (Rahmani, Quasten) I—235, 368⁴³, 433⁵¹, 468³⁸; II—4¹⁰, 5¹¹, 114²⁷, 147⁴⁴, 276⁶, 363²³, 380³⁸, 386⁹², 388¹⁰⁵, 453¹⁴.
—Arabian *Testamentum Domini* (Baumstark) II—241²⁰, 250¹⁴, 380³⁹, 388¹⁰⁶.
—Syrian *Testamentum Domini* (Quasten) II—388¹⁰⁶.
Traditio Apostolica of Hippolytus of Rome (Dix, Hauler) I—13²⁹, 14³⁶, 15f., 19⁶⁰,

26ff., 195, 245³, 247²⁰, 393¹⁴, 422⁵, 441¹²⁴, 456, 457⁷, 473⁷⁴, 475^{4,5}, 480, 482¹⁵; II—5, 76¹, 111⁶, 119²⁴, 125⁵⁷, 132, 145³⁷, 147, 187, 192, 195, 220, 224, 226, 235, 261f., 265, 301⁴⁶, 322⁴, 360², 366³⁴, 380⁴⁴, 382⁵⁸, 386⁹⁴, 388¹⁰⁸.

II. Non-Roman Liturgies

1. Egyptian Liturgies

- Serapion's *Euchologion* (Quasten) I—31¹⁵, 33ff., 171²³, 408²⁸, 476⁸, 477¹⁶, 480³; II—4¹⁰, 102², 109⁴⁷, 116⁹, 132, 135⁵⁹, 191²⁴, 193⁵¹, 195, 218², 219⁶, 238¹, 241²¹, 276⁶, 301⁴⁶, 420⁶, 428⁵, 453¹⁴.
Egyptian Church Order II—276⁶, 433³.
Papyrus of Dér-Balyzeh I—41; II—193³¹, 222^{23,27}.
Coptic Liturgy (Brightman, Renaudot) I—41, 325²⁴, 366³⁶, 367f., 405, 407¹⁸, 423¹³, 424, 430⁶⁰, 445, 447³⁴, 449⁵³, 457¹³; II—4¹⁰, 37⁴¹, 114²⁶, 145³⁷, 202, 204, 222, 250ff., 251²⁰, 274⁷⁹, 276⁶, 279¹⁰, 284⁴⁰, 286⁴⁹, 297^{22,26}, 328, 380⁵⁹, 389, 393, 411, 419, 453¹².
—Coptic Anaphora of St. Gregory Nazianzen I—42; II—334¹⁵.
Ethiopian Liturgy (Brightman) I—42, 352²¹, 366³⁶, 384⁴², 405¹⁰, 406¹⁸, 423¹¹, 443⁷, 445²⁰, 486³²; II—35, 77⁵, 118, 145³⁷, 160⁸, 200³⁴, 203⁷, 204, 222²⁷, 235⁴⁷, 261¹⁴, 276⁶, 286⁴⁹, 299^{34,35}, 356, 380⁵⁹, 382, 388¹⁰⁸, 393¹⁵, 420.
Greek Liturgy of St. Mark (Brightman) I—42, 362⁹, 395¹⁵, 406¹⁴, 423¹²; II—54⁶², 82², 125⁵⁹, 135, 148³, 149¹⁰, 151¹⁶, 159², 193³¹, 195, 198²², 222²⁴, 223f., 234⁴², 248², 250f., 282^{26f}, 294⁵, 299³⁴.
—Papyrus fragments I—42²⁷; II—241²³, 251ff.
See also Index B: Alexandria; Egyptian Liturgy.

2. West Syrian Liturgies

Greek Liturgy of St. James (Brightman) I—41, 91⁷⁹, 291², 319¹², 340³⁸, 352²⁰, 362⁹, 366⁵⁰, 395¹⁵, 406¹⁴, 407²⁰, 447³⁴, 455¹⁰², 483¹⁸; II—54²², 73, 74²³, 92, 113^{21f}, 125⁵⁹, 155¹⁵, 159², 171, 192, 195, 197¹⁹, 198²³, 204^{10f}, 221, 222²³, 230¹⁹, 232³¹, 240, 250, 256⁴¹, 257⁴⁴, 274⁷⁹, 282²⁶, 284, 286⁴⁹, 294⁵, 299^{34f}, 300³⁸, 301⁴⁹, 316, 331⁵⁴, 392⁶, 398⁴⁷, 420, 428, 457¹⁰.
—Anaphora of St. James (Rücker) II—155¹⁵, 224³¹, 250¹², 284⁴⁰, 286⁴⁹, 297²⁸, 420⁷.
—See also Index B: Antioch; Syrian Liturgy. Maronites, see Index B.
West Syrian Jacobite (also Uniate) Liturgy (Brightman, Renaudot) I—41f., 315, 384⁴², 394, 399, 406, 423¹², 424, 447³⁶, 451⁶⁴, 454⁸⁵, 458¹³, 483¹⁹; II—37⁴¹, 83³, 113ff., 118, 128⁴, 138⁴⁹, 148, 160³, 164²⁶, 198²³, 202, 221, 224, 242²⁶, 252, 286⁴⁹, 287⁵¹, 294^{3,6}, 297^{26,28}, 299f., 301f., 387⁹⁶, 388¹¹⁰, 389¹¹³, 408, 419, 420⁷, 421, 433, 437.

3. East Syrian Liturgy

East Syrian (Nestorian) Liturgy (Brightman, Renaudot) I—41, 51⁵, 263, 347f., 352¹⁰, 394f., 399, 406f., 423¹³, 424, 476⁶; II—35, 54⁶², 77⁴, 79¹⁶, 83³, 113, 160^{4,7,8}, 171^{7ff}, 194¹, 219⁵, 220⁹, 242²⁹, 278², 282, 284³⁹, 286⁴⁹, 299^{34ff}, 300³⁸, 312⁴, 327³⁰, 328, 377²⁵, 379³⁵, 382, 388¹¹⁰, 394¹⁹, 408⁸, 409¹⁹, 420⁶, 453.
Malabar Christians I—41; II—44¹⁷, 195¹.

4. Byzantine Liturgy

Byzantine Liturgy in general (Brightman) I—27³¹, 42ff., 196⁶, 198¹¹, 214, 263f., 315, 340, 347, 352¹⁹, 355³⁷, 366, 390⁷⁰, 395, 399, 406, 407²², 423¹², 424, 445¹⁹, 449⁵¹, 468f., 478, 483; II—4f., 33¹², 37, 44ff., 77⁴, 112^{15,17f}, 114²⁶, 129⁴, 137⁴², 145³⁷, 148, 160⁴, 171^{7,13}, 172, 202, 204^{10,13}, 223f., 232³¹, 240, 247⁵⁵, 264, 274⁷⁹, 278, 279¹³, 282²⁶, 284, 286⁴⁹, 287, 294^{3,6}, 297, 298³³, 302, 305⁶, 328, 334¹⁰, 356, 376¹⁵, 381, 384, 389, 394¹⁹, 398⁴⁷, 404, 407⁶, 408f., 410²⁵, 419f., 428⁴, 433, 452.
Liturgy of St. Basil (Brightman) I—38f., 42; II—125⁵⁹, 126⁶², 149¹⁰, 159², 192, 195, 198²³, 218⁴, 222²³, 226⁴², 230¹⁹, 250¹³, 257⁴⁴, 294⁵.

—Egyptian Liturgy of St. Basil (Renaudot) I—38¹⁰, 248⁵.

Liturgy of St. John Chrysostom (Brightman) I—37ff.; II—125⁵⁹, 171⁷, 197¹⁹.

Byzantine-Slavic Rite I—390⁷⁰, 443⁶, 444¹², 468⁴¹; II—287⁵³.

Melchites I—229¹¹⁴.

5. Armenian Liturgy

Armenian Liturgy (Brightman) I—42, 315, 395, 406¹⁶, 423¹², 424²⁵, 447³⁴, 468³⁷, 478²⁰, 483¹⁸; II—40, 44¹⁷, 114²⁶, 138⁴⁹, 160⁶, 171^{9,10}, 198²², 199²⁸, 204, 218, 219⁶, 224³⁴, 225³⁷, 274⁷⁹, 282²⁶, 284³⁹, 286⁴⁹, 287, 294³, 297²⁶, 328, 389¹¹⁰, 392⁷, 393, 420⁶, 448, 453.

6. Mozarabic Liturgy

Liber Ordinum (Férotin) I—45⁶, 54, 55²⁰; II—20¹⁰⁹, 113²⁴, 188⁶, 401⁹, 402¹⁷.

Liber Mozarabicus Sacramentorum (Férotin) I—45⁶, 55²⁰; II—144³⁴, 220¹³, 230^{18,21}.

Antiphonarium Mozarabicum I—349¹¹.

Missale Mixtum (Lesley: PL 85; Martène 1,4, II) I—20⁶¹, 45, 225³⁸, 282^{35f}, 283⁴⁵, 285^{52,55}, 286⁶⁰, 288⁸¹, 297³⁰, 358⁵⁷, 395⁹, 404⁵, 406¹², 423¹⁴, 469⁴⁵, 477¹⁷; II—16³³, 30²⁰, 46²⁰, 66¹³⁵, 70¹⁵⁵, 83¹¹, 85²⁰, 92¹³, 113^{20f,24}, 115¹, 119²², 121³⁷, 163^{17f}, 204¹³, 262¹⁷, 263²¹, 278⁶, 288⁵⁷, 289⁶⁵, 291⁸¹, 302⁵⁴, 303^{56f}, 318³³, 393¹¹, 433¹⁰.

7. Gallican Liturgy

Mone Latin and Greek Masses I—46, 377¹⁶; II—136⁴¹.

Missale Gothicum (Muratori) I—46, 49¹⁹, 78²¹, 360³, 366³⁴, 486; II—68¹⁴⁶, 69¹⁵², 92¹⁰, 115¹, 119²², 148², 149¹⁰, 162¹⁵, 218², 220⁹, 222²¹, 225⁴⁰, 263^{17,25}, 282²⁸, 285⁴¹, 401⁹, 421^{13f}.

Missale Gallicanum Vetus (Muratori) II—69¹⁵², 92¹⁰, 239¹².

Missale Francorum I—75¹; II—244⁴¹.

Benedictionale of Freising II—294⁷.

Expositio Antiquae Liturgiae Gallicanae (Quasten) I—46¹², 86, 365²⁸, 394¹, 426³³, 433³¹, 445¹⁷, 458¹⁶, 476⁶, 478, 485, 486³⁰; II—5¹⁶, 92¹², 200³², 295^{3f}, 302, 332⁶⁰, 395²⁸, 428⁷.

Statuta Ecclesiae Antiqua II—20, 385²².

8. Irish-Celtic Liturgy

Bobbio Missal (Lowe) I—45⁷, 75¹, 105, 215⁹, 217³⁸, 220f., 225³⁸, 404²; II—91¹⁰, 156²⁷, 169⁵³, 176³³, 236⁵¹, 239, 245⁴⁶, 255³⁹, 260^{5,7}, 440¹⁰.

Stowe Missal (Warner, Warren) I—45⁷, 55, 75¹, 342⁴⁹, 422⁶, 486; II—47²⁵, 68, 155¹⁸, 163¹⁹, 165³⁴, 205¹⁶, 244⁴¹, 246⁵¹, 249⁴, 255³⁹, 257⁴³, 273⁷⁵, 303^{55,1}, 323⁸, 389¹¹⁷, 393¹², 396²⁹, 433¹¹.

Antiphonary of Bangor (Warren) I—348f., 352²⁴, 356³⁹; II—353¹⁹, 393¹², 394¹⁸, 405³⁴.

Lectionary of Luxeuil (Salmon) I—394¹.

Book of Dimma (Warren) II—323, 332⁶⁰, 371²⁷, 389¹¹⁶.

Pœnitentiale Coummeani I—170¹⁰; II—205¹⁶.

Pœnitentiale Sangallense Tripartitum II—289⁶⁸.

Pœnitentiale Vallicellianum I I—170¹⁰.

Canones Theodori I—434³²; II—35²⁸, 161⁸, 239¹⁰, 323¹³.

9. Milanese Liturgy

Sacramentary of Biasca II—157³⁶, 200³³, 303¹.

Sacramentary of Bergamo II—47²⁶.

Ordo of Beroldus I—406¹⁶; II—22¹²³.

Missale Ambrosianum (Martène 1, 4, III) I—282³⁵, 284⁴⁶, 285⁵⁶; II—78⁹.

—M. A. Duplex (Ratti-Magistretti) I—336¹⁴; II—157³⁶.

—M. A. (1902) I—309⁷⁴, 335¹⁴, 405¹¹, 425³³, 486³⁵; II—49³³, 67¹⁴¹, 69¹⁵², 78⁹, 90³, 157³⁶, 263²⁵, 278⁶, 289⁶⁶, 318³³, 323¹⁰, 392⁹, 398⁴⁷, 433⁹, 435²⁷.

III. Roman Liturgies

1. Early Period

a) Sacramentaries

Leonianum [Leonine] (Muratori, Feltoe) I—30¹⁰, 61f., 172³⁰, 219f., 221⁶⁵, 311³³, 367, 373⁴, 386⁵⁰; II—8³⁴, 63¹¹³, 94, 95^{33f}, 97⁴⁵, 107⁴⁰, 116⁴, 118f., 124, 149¹¹, 150¹³, 177, 180ff., 185²⁶, 189¹³, 230¹⁸, 249⁶, 260², 263²², 277³, 286⁴⁵, 400¹, 423²⁷, 428^{7,12}, 429.

Gelasianum [The Gelasian: Vat. Reg. 316] (Wilson) I—62f., 76⁸, 215²¹, 219⁴⁸, 220^{52f}, 262⁴, 311³³, 338, 367⁴⁰, 386^{49f}, 406¹⁵,

443¹⁰, 479²⁹; II—26¹, 63¹¹³, 92¹¹, 93²¹, 103⁹, 105, 108⁴², 118, 120²⁸, 122⁴⁵, 123⁴⁹, 124⁵³, 143²⁹, 156²⁵, 159⁴⁹, 161, 168⁴⁸, 169⁵³, 177^{37f}, 181ff., 185^{24,26}, 260^{4,6}, 261⁹, 262¹⁵, 281²², 286⁴⁵, 292³⁸, 309³⁴, 322³, 342⁵, 422²¹, 429¹⁸.

Gelasianum, Eighth-Century [Eighth-Century (Frankish) Gelasian: St. Gall] (Mohlberg) I—63, 220⁵³, 491²; II—49³⁴, 57⁷⁹, 67¹⁴⁰, 90⁴, 92¹¹, 94³¹, 95²², 118, 120^{29,32}, 121ff., 149¹¹, 169⁵³, 177^{37f}, 181⁷, 341⁶, 342¹⁰, 515^{37,39}, 432³¹, 461¹³.

—Gellone, *Sacramentary of* (ca. 780; Martène 1, 1, 18, VI) I—220⁵³, 342⁴⁹; II—103¹¹, 105²⁴, 108⁴², 151²⁰, 389¹¹⁵.

—Angoulême, *Sacramentary of* (ca. 800; Cagin) II—103¹⁰, 143³¹, 159⁴⁹, 247⁵⁶, 268⁴².

—Rheinau, *Sacramentary of* (Ebner) II—181⁷.

Gregorianum: Paduanum [Gregorian of Padua] (Mohlberg-Baumstark) I—63, 220, 237¹⁹; II—90⁴, 120²⁵, 164²⁴, 167⁴⁶, 169⁵², 239⁹, 244⁴³, 245⁴⁵, 288⁶⁸, 314¹⁹, 315²⁰, 424³⁹, 430¹⁸.

—Kiev fragments I—81³³.

Hadrianum [Gregorian of Hadrian] (Lietzmann) I—63, 136, 310³¹, 311³⁴, 336, 356, 360³, 367⁴⁰, 386, 432⁷⁵; II—11⁵⁴, 26¹, 63¹¹³, 69¹⁵², 90⁴, 91⁸, 95³¹, 96⁴⁰, 97^{43f}, 107³⁶, 114³⁰, 120²⁶, 167⁴³, 177³⁷, 182¹¹, 185f., 190, 238, 239⁹, 249⁷, 260³, 261⁹, 285, 290⁷², 292⁸⁸, 336¹⁸, 343¹¹, 363²⁰, 422²⁰, 424³⁵, 429ff.

—Codex Ottonobon 313 (Ebner) II—106²⁷, 114³⁰, 120³², 167⁴³, 244⁴³, 246⁵⁶.

—Codex of Pamelius II—91⁸, 164²⁵, 167⁴³.

—Sacramentary of Drogo I—311³⁴.

—Sacramentarium Rossianum (Brinktrine) II—157³², 161¹¹, 200^{33,36}, 231³⁰, 244⁴¹, 249⁶.

Alcuin Supplement (Muratori) I—63, 220, 221⁶⁸, 287; II—117¹¹, 120f., 185, 238², 295¹².

Liturgy of St. Peter (Codrington) II—150¹⁵, 183¹⁷, 193³⁶, 238³, 319⁴¹, 337^{29,31}, 338³⁶.

b) Lectionaries

Comes of Würzburg (Morin) I—64, 396¹⁸, 399.

Comes of Murbach (Wilmart) I—64, 396^{16,18}.

Comes of Alcuin (Wilmart) I—64, 219⁴⁸, 401^{38f}.

Capitulare Evangeliorum (Klauser) I—64, 401⁴⁰.

c) Antiphonaries

Antiphonary (in general), see Index B: Hesbert.

Gradual of Monza (Hesbert) I—433⁷⁷.

Compiègne (Hesbert) I—326²⁸; II—28¹¹, 395²⁷, 435⁸⁸.

Corbie (Hesbert) I—338²⁸; II—399⁶⁶.

Mont Blandin (Hesbert) I—429⁵¹, 436⁹³.

Rheinau (Hesbert) II—395²⁵, 396³³.

Senlis (Hesbert) I—425³⁰, 435⁸⁶; II—28¹², 395²⁷.

d) Ordos

See Index A: III, 2, d, Roman Ordos, below.

2. Carolingian Period to the Middle Ages (Middle Period)

a) Sacramentaries

Amiens (Leroquais) I—78, 92, 94, 272, 277⁶, 282³⁶, 283⁴⁵, 287⁶⁸, 291³, 299, 319^{15,17}, 320²¹, 454⁹¹; II—42, 47²³, 74²³, 83⁷, 84¹⁶, 87³⁶, 129⁸, 143²⁶, 246^{49f}, 317³¹, 338³⁶, 345, 357, 403²⁵, 437.

Angers (Leroquais) II—46²⁰, 121³⁴, 402¹⁶.

Arezzo (Ebner) II—326²⁷.

Barcelona (Ebner) II—88⁴⁶, 89⁶⁰.

Besançon (Leroquais) II—54⁶³.

Bobbio (X—XI cent.; Ebner) II—88⁴⁶, 164²⁵.

Boldau, see Index A: III, 2, b, Séz Group, below.

Bologna (Ebner) II—152²¹, 339³⁹, 444³⁹.

Brescia (Ebner) I—105⁴, 297³¹; II—441¹⁶.

Caen (Leroquais) II—353¹⁵.

Camaldoli (XI—XIII cent.; Ebner) I—95, 316³⁶, 324¹⁹; II—52⁴⁹, 56⁷⁰, 67¹⁴¹, 72¹⁴.

Chartres (Leroquais) II—121³⁴, 346¹⁴.

Corbie (Leroquais) II—47²³; see also Index A: III, 2, a, Ratoldus, below.

Echternach (Leroquais) I—78¹⁹; II—130¹³, 246⁵¹, 333⁵, 403²⁴.

Eligius (PL 78) II—120³², 124⁵³, 158³⁸, 169⁵².

Fonte Avellana (XIV cent.; PL 151) I—284⁴⁹, 286⁶⁶, 298³², 302^{25,28}; II—19⁹⁹, 67¹⁴¹, 74²³, 88⁴⁵, 369¹⁹.

Freising (Ebner) I—275²⁰.

Fulda (X cent.; Richter-Schönfelder) I—92,

221^{60,64}; II—317³¹, 330²⁴, 345^{11f}, 346¹⁴, 403²², 405³⁴, 438⁷, 442²⁴.

—(XI cent.; Ebner) II—164²³.

Jumièges, *Missal* of Robert of (XI cent.; Wilson) II—348²².

Le Mans (IX cent.; Leroquais) II—130¹³, 317³¹, 345⁸, 438⁷.

Leofric Missal (Warner) I—487; II—121.

Limoges (Leroquais) I—305⁵⁴; II—46²⁰, 49³³, 69¹⁵².

Lorsch (Ebner) II—83⁸, 245⁴⁵.

Lyons (Leroquais) I—272⁶, 273¹²; II—63¹¹⁶, 290⁷⁸.

—(Ebner) II—80²².

Mainz (Dold) II—67⁴⁰, 238³.

Metz (Leroquais) II—247⁶⁶.

Modena (Muratori) I—95, 273⁸, 274^{14,18}, 282³⁶, 283⁴⁴, 284⁴⁶, 286⁶³, 287⁷³, 296²⁶, 308⁷⁰, 309⁷⁶, 316³⁶; II—49³³, 51⁴⁶, 54⁶⁰, 67¹⁴¹, 86²⁶, 88⁴¹, 140⁹, 348²⁰, 355³⁸, 402¹⁹, 439¹¹.

Moissac (Martène 1, 4, VIII) I—215²¹, 282³⁵, 285⁶²; II—46²⁰, 49³⁵, 69¹⁵², 74²³, 83¹¹, 139⁵, 317³¹, 331⁵⁴, 349^{26f}, 355³⁴, 403²⁵.

Monte-Cassino (Ebner) I—95; II—17⁸⁹, 52⁴⁷, 58⁸⁴, 59⁸⁶, 68¹⁴⁶, 80²², 289⁶³.

Monza (Ebner) II—69¹⁵².

Paris (Netzer) II—402¹⁶.

Ratoldus (PL 78) I—92, 202⁴³, 272⁴, 278¹¹, 281³⁰, 291³, 312^{3,8}, 325²⁶; II—12⁶², 74²³, 78¹¹, 79^{15f}, 163²¹, 260⁷, 266³⁵, 295¹³, 296¹⁵, 320⁴⁷, 323¹², 324¹⁶, 333⁵, 336²², 345^{9,11f}, 346¹⁴, 387⁹⁹, 438⁷.

Regensburg (Ebner) II—67¹⁴¹.

Reims (Chevalier; PL 78) I—303³⁸; II—159⁴⁹, 342⁶, 389¹¹⁷, 432³¹.

Rocarosa (Ferrerres) II—236⁵¹.

Rome, Papal Court Chapel (ca. 1290; Brinktrine) I—101⁵¹, 106¹³, 273^{11,13}, 295²², 308⁷¹, 310, 311², 315³¹, 345⁶⁵; II—50⁴¹, 53⁵³, 59⁸⁸, 63¹¹⁶, 80²⁵, 83⁶, 97¹, 169⁵², 207⁴⁴, 270⁵⁹, 309³³, 332⁶⁵, 345¹², 355³⁸, 461¹⁴.

—St. Peter's (XII cent.; Ebner) II—55^{68f}, 65¹³¹, 71⁶, 72¹², 257⁴⁵, 355³⁸, 405³⁶, 406⁴¹; (XIV cent.; Ebner) II—211⁵⁸.

—Biblioteca Angelica (*Cod. S.*, 1, 19; Ebner) I—310⁷⁷.

—Biblioteca Barberini (XI, 179; Ebner) II—197¹⁷.

—SS. Apostoli (XV cent.; Ebner) I—106¹³.

St. Amand (Leroquais) II—121³⁴, 330⁶⁴.

St. Denis (Martène 1, 4, V) I—80²⁸, 91⁷⁹, 272⁴, 275²⁰, 281³¹, 282³⁹, 283⁴¹, 285⁵⁹, 287^{68,73}, 292⁷, 295¹⁹, 312⁹, 315³⁰, 451⁶³, 453⁸², 454⁹⁰; II—47²⁶, 48³⁰, 50⁴⁰, 51⁴³, 58⁸⁴, 60⁹⁷, 69¹⁵¹, 71², 73¹⁸, 79¹⁷, 81³², 84¹⁶, 86²⁶, 88^{42,44,46}, 247⁵⁶, 317³¹, 349²⁶, 358⁶⁹, 359⁶², 438⁹.

St. Gall (X—XI cent.; Ebner) II—167⁴⁶.

St. Gatien (Martène 1, 4, VII) I—282³⁵, 285⁶⁶, 286⁶⁰, 299⁶; II—63¹¹⁶, 357⁵³.

St. Thierry (Martène 1, 4, IX) I—272⁴; II—47²³, 50³⁹, 55⁶⁶, 58⁸⁴, 83⁷, 86²⁷, 247⁶⁶, 317³¹; (Martène 1, 4, X) I—221⁵⁸, 291³; II—47²³, 50³⁹, 55⁶⁶, 68¹⁴⁶, 71², 83⁷, 86²⁷, 186³⁰, 331⁵⁴, 346¹⁵, 355³⁴, 357¹, 389¹¹⁷; (Leroquais) I—272⁴; II—47²³, 179⁴⁴.

Salzburg (Ebner) II—167⁴⁶.

Seckau, see Index A: III, 3, a, Missals, below.

Sens (Delisle) II—46²².

Soissons (Leroquais) II—339⁴⁵.

Subiaco (Ebner) II—346¹⁶, 402, 405³⁵.

Tortosa (Ferrerres) II—169⁶².

Tours (Martène) I—283⁴⁴, 285⁵⁵, 286⁶⁰, 300^{16f}; II—245⁴⁵, 317³¹, 357⁶³, 403²⁴; (Leroquais) II—106³¹, 245⁴⁵, 292⁸⁷, 346¹⁴, 403²⁴.

Trier (Leroquais) II—106³¹, 230²³.

Verona (Ebner) I—95, 105⁶, 312¹¹.

Vich (Ferrerres) II—257⁴³, 403²⁴.

Summarized citations of French sacramentaries and missals, listing the name of the editor only:

Leroquais I—105⁶, 294¹⁵; II—46²², 58⁸⁴, 69¹⁵², 74²³, 105²⁵, 139⁵, 164²⁴, 165²⁹, 176³², 186³³, 214⁷⁸, 221^{15,21}, 236⁵³, 238³, 245⁴⁷, 246⁵¹, 267⁴¹, 268⁴³, 308³⁰, 331⁵⁴, 339³⁹, 347^{17f}, 349²⁷, 352¹³, 353¹⁵, 355^{34,37}, 356⁴⁰, 388⁴⁷, 413⁴⁴, 443^{32,38}, 448¹¹, 450¹⁷, 458¹⁴.

See also Index B: Martène.

For Italian sacramentaries, see Index B: Ebner.

b) Mass Ordos of the Séz Group

Missa Illyrica (Martène 1, 4, IV) I—79^f, 93^{2,8}, 94¹⁰, 95²¹, 272⁶, 273^{8,12}, 277⁵, 278¹³, 281³³, 282³⁷, 284^{46,51}, 285⁵⁸, 291², 295¹⁹, 299⁷, 304⁴⁰, 305⁵³, 312⁷,

315³⁰, 316³³, 319¹⁵, 325²⁰, 357⁴⁹, 432⁶⁹, 448³⁷, 450^{59,62}, 451⁶⁷, 452⁶⁹, 454^{89f}, 472⁶⁴; II—17⁸⁹, 18⁹⁹, 47^{26f}, 48²⁹, 51⁴⁶, 53, 55^{64f}, 57, 62¹¹⁰, 66¹³⁸, 67¹⁴⁰, 68^{144f}, 71^{2,9}, 72¹⁴, 74²⁷, 75⁸⁹, 79¹⁷, 81³², 83⁸, 86²⁶, 88⁴², 89⁵⁵, 99⁵, 139⁴, 140⁹, 164²⁴, 186³⁰, 246^{60f}, 247⁵⁶, 296¹⁴, 314¹², 317³², 319⁴⁴, 330^{51,53}, 332^{61f}, 346¹⁵, 249²⁶, 353¹⁷, 358^{57f}, 382⁵⁶, 390¹²¹, 391^{122,130}, 403²⁵, 438⁹, 439^{11f}, 460⁷, 461^{8,11,14}, 462^{22,24}.

Troyes (Martène 1, 4, VI) I—80²⁸, 93⁵, 272⁶, 277⁷, 281³¹, 282³⁶, 283⁴⁵, 285^{52,55f}, 286⁶⁰, 287⁷³, 288⁸¹, 291², 294¹⁶, 295¹⁹, 312^{3,6,9}, 316³⁴, 357⁴⁹, 452⁶⁹, 454⁹⁰; II—17⁸⁹, 19⁹⁹, 47²⁶, 48²⁹, 54⁶³, 73¹⁹, 74²³, 89⁵², 164²⁴, 317³¹, 331⁵⁴, 352¹¹, 358⁵⁴, 390^{119,122}, 391¹²⁴, 402¹⁶.

Codex Chigi (Martène 1, 4, XII) I—93^{5,7f}, 95^f, 201⁴², 202⁴⁶, 204⁵⁶, 274¹⁸, 277¹⁰, 278¹⁴, 281³⁴, 282⁴⁰, 283⁴², 287⁷², 288^{80,82}, 292^{8f}, 299⁷, 301²³, 304⁴², 305⁵³, 310³¹, 312^{3,6}, 316³³, 319¹⁴, 324¹⁹, 432⁶⁹.

Séze (PL 78; Martène 1, 4, XIII) I—80²⁸, 92^f, 93^{1,7}, 95¹¹, 274¹⁸, 281³⁴, 282⁴⁰, 283⁴², 286⁶¹, 288⁸⁰, 357⁴⁹, 451⁶²; II—12⁶⁰, 17⁸⁹, 19⁹⁹, 47^{26f}, 48²⁸, 51⁴⁶, 55⁶⁴, 62¹¹¹, 67^{139,142}, 71^{2,9}, 72¹⁴, 75²⁹, 83⁹, 84¹⁶, 88, 89⁵⁵, 140⁹, 296¹⁴, 314¹², 336¹⁹, 349²⁶, 353¹⁷, 358⁵⁸, 391^{126,130}, 438⁹, 439¹¹, 460⁷, 462²⁵.

Halinardus (Martène 1, 4, XIV) I—93⁵, 274¹⁸, 287⁷², 291⁵, 299⁷; II—292⁸⁷, 460⁷, 461¹⁴.

Verdun-Stablo (Martène 1, 4, XV) I—80²⁸, 93^{4,7}, 202⁴², 273⁹, 274¹⁸, 280²⁷, 281^{31,33}, 282^{37,39f}, 283^{41f,44}, 284⁴⁹, 285⁵⁸, 286^{61f}, 287⁷², 288⁸⁰, 304⁴⁰, 312^{3,8}, 319¹⁵, 454⁹⁰; II—47²⁶, 51⁴⁶, 84¹⁶, 88⁴¹, 89⁵⁵, 140⁹, 314¹², 317³¹, 330⁵¹, 346¹⁵, 349²⁶, 358⁵⁸, 368⁸, 391^{122,126}, 402¹⁸, 439¹¹, 460⁷, 461^{9,14}.

Gregorienmünster (Martène 1, 4, XVI) I—93^{3,7}, 201⁴², 281³³, 282⁴⁰, 283⁴³, 286⁶⁰, 287⁷², 451⁶², 454⁹⁰; II—18⁹⁹, 47²⁶, 50⁴⁰, 55⁶⁶, 67¹⁴², 88⁴¹, 89⁵³, 140⁹, 314¹², 368⁶, 391¹²².

Seckau (ca. 1170; Köck) I—79²⁴, 93⁵, 273¹⁴, 274¹⁵, 278^{11,13}, 283⁴³, 295²², 309⁷⁴, 312¹¹, 313¹⁵; II—57^{77,82}, 402¹⁸, 403²⁴, 439¹¹.

Boldau (ca. 1195; Radó, Kniewald) I—93⁵,

281³³, 297²⁹, 302²⁹, 315³², 316³³, 319¹⁵, II—49³³, 56⁷¹, 63^{112, 116}, 69¹⁵², 88^{40f.}, 347¹⁵, 402¹⁸, 406^{38f.}.

c) Pontificals

Cambrai (Martène 1, 4, I) I—282.

Codex Casanatense 614 (Ebner) I—297³², 319¹⁵, II—236⁵², 237⁶⁴, 269⁵⁴, 272⁶⁶, 309³³, 310⁴⁰, 319^{41f., 45}, 326²⁸, 405³⁵.

Donauesching (Metzger) I—311⁸⁴.

Durandus, see Index A: III, 3, c, Pontificals, below.

Egbert (Greenwell) II—260^{2, 7}.

Freiburg (Metzger) I—486.

Hungarian (XI–XII cent.; Morin) II—260².

Laon (Leroquais) II—89⁵¹, 212²⁶, 291^{80, 85}.

Mainz (Martène 1, 4, XVII) II—56⁷⁰, 67¹⁴⁰, 72^{11, 14}, 84¹⁶, 87³¹, 164²¹, 236⁵², 269⁵⁴, 291⁸⁴, 327³², 349²⁷, 353¹⁴, 359⁶¹, 402¹⁸, 461^{10, 18}, (Martène 1, 4, XVIII) II—295¹⁵.

Naples (Ebner) II—56⁷¹.

Narbonne (Martène 1, 7, XIII) I—209¹⁰;

II—281²³, 323¹¹, 363²³, 370²².

Poitiers (Morinus, Martène) I—300¹⁶, 302²⁵, 386⁵¹; II—27², 146³⁸, 397⁴⁶.

Roman Pontificals of the Middle Ages (Andrieu) I—198^{12f.}, 274¹⁹, 373, 388⁶⁰, 411, 459²²; II—13⁶⁷, 324¹⁷, 370²⁵, 413⁴⁵.

Romano-German Pontifical (Andrieu, Hittorp) I—66, 95f., 224⁸⁵, 386⁵²; II—305, 390¹¹⁷.

Salzburg (Andrieu) I—93¹; II—390¹¹⁷.

d) Roman Ordos

John the Arch-Chanter: *Ordo* (Silva-Tarouca) I—65, 76^{7, 9}, 105, 201, 222⁷⁰, 236¹⁹, 298², 345, 357⁴⁸, 384⁴⁰, 407²², 455⁹⁴, II—42, 61¹⁰⁴, 78^{13f.}, 90, 104, 115³⁰, 142²¹, 288, 315²⁰, 333⁷.

—*Capitulare Ecclesiastici Ordinis* (Silva-Tarouca; Andrieu) I—201, 298², 323^{12f.}, 324¹⁷, 326²⁸, 331, 341⁴⁴, 343⁵², 345⁶⁷, 356⁴⁴; II—5¹⁶, 42^{4f.}, 90^{4f.}, 104¹⁶, 107⁴², 129⁷, 161¹⁰, 238⁷, 258⁶⁰, 267⁴⁰, 288⁶⁰, 304⁵, 314¹⁶, 315²⁰, 319⁴⁰, 321², 326²⁴, 333³, 337²⁴, 342⁶, 379³³, 383⁶⁵, 395^{27f.}, 399⁵², 400⁶⁶, 412³⁸, 434¹⁴.

—*Breviarium Ecclesiastici Ordinis* (Silva-Tarouca) I—199¹⁸, 201, 206⁷⁰, 262⁴, 298³, 324¹⁹, 326²⁸, 356⁴⁴, 421¹⁰; II—

42^{4f.}, 82¹, 90⁵, 129⁷, 267⁴⁰, 319⁴⁰, 333⁶, 342⁶.

Ordo "Qualiter Quaedam"; *Ordo "In Primis"*; *Ordo "Postquam"*, see respectively *Ordo Romanus* IV; V; VI, below.

Holy Week Ordo of Einsiedeln (Duchesne) II—333⁶, 337²⁵, 338⁵⁶.

St. Amand (Duchesne; Andrieu) I—66, 70¹¹, 72²⁰, 124¹¹⁹, 196⁶, 201³⁵, 209⁹, 236¹⁹, 240³⁶, 267, 326²⁸, 332, 338²⁸, 339³², 341⁴⁴, 342⁴⁹, 343, 356^{f.}, 357⁴⁸, 368⁴⁸, 421¹⁰, 432⁷⁰.

Engelbert [*Ordo Angilberti*] (Bishop) II—343¹¹, 410²², 435.

Ordo Romanus Antiquus [Vulgatus] (Hittorp) I—66, 70¹², 240³⁵, 284⁵¹, 300¹⁶, 310⁸⁰, 369; II—200³³, 322³.

Ordo . . . Ecclesiae Lateranensis (Fischer) I—66³⁹, 69¹⁰, 106^{15, 17}, 107²¹, 199²³, 203^{53, 55}, 204⁶⁶, 240³⁶, 303³², 343⁵⁵, 359⁶¹, 362¹¹, 369⁴⁷, 371⁵⁹, 419³, 427⁴¹, 441¹²⁷, 452⁶⁸, 456¹, 457¹¹, 472⁶³, 494³¹; II—7³⁰, 8³⁵, 36³², 44¹⁶, 60⁹⁹, 62¹⁰⁶, 64¹²⁵, 76³⁵, 79¹⁵, 129⁶, 131²², 272^{68f.}, 306¹², 308²⁴, 310⁴³, 319⁴¹, 324¹⁷, 338³², 339⁴⁷, 340⁴⁹, 342⁷, 377²³, 386⁹⁵, 410²¹, 414⁴⁷, 417⁶⁹, 435²⁸, 443²⁷, 463²⁹.

Ordines Romani of Mabillon (PL 78):

—*Ordo Romanus I* (VII cent.) I—66, 67¹, 69⁹, 76, 83⁴⁵, 196⁶, 197⁹, 200³³, 267^{22, 24}, 290¹, 291⁶, 296²⁷, 298², 314, 318⁵, 323¹², 333⁶¹, 340, 344, 356⁴², 357⁴⁸, 362⁸, 364²¹, 368⁴⁷, 371⁶⁰, 407²², 410⁴³, 411⁴⁸, 415^{70f.}, 420⁶, 430⁵⁸, 432^{70, 73}, 433⁷⁸, 443⁸, 444, 445¹⁷, 447³⁴, 449^{60f.}, 460⁵⁸, 481¹³; II—6²⁵, 27⁴, 30²², 37³⁹, 43¹¹, 50⁴¹, 53⁶², 61^{103f.}, 62^{106, 108}, 64¹²², 79¹⁵, 103¹¹, 104^{15f.}, 129⁶, 138⁴⁶, 146⁴⁰, 258⁵⁰, 267⁴⁰, 304^{2f., 5}, 305⁸, 307^{18, 22}, 310³⁵, 311f., 312^{2f., 7}, 315^{20f.}, 316²⁷, 319⁴⁰, 326, 333^{2f., 6}, 336¹⁸, 337, 342⁶, 344⁴, 352⁸, 383^{65f., 69}, 386⁹³, 394²¹, 396³⁰, 412³⁸, 415⁵⁴, 416, 422¹⁷, 428⁷, 434^{14, 22}, 435²³, 437, 439⁴; (IX cent.; Stapper) I—67³, 70¹², 356⁴², 360², 415⁷¹, 432⁷⁰, 433⁷⁸, 484²⁵; II—315²¹, 342⁶, 415⁶⁴.

—*Ordo Romanus II* (IX–X cent.) I—66, 69¹⁰, 72¹⁹, 76⁹, 83⁴⁵, 358⁶⁰, 360², 364²¹, 414, 418²¹, 420⁶, 428⁴², 432⁷⁴, 436⁹³, 447³³, 448^{37, 42, 46}, 449^{51, 53}, 451^{68f.}, 452⁷⁵, 453⁷⁸, 470⁵⁰; II—27⁴, 47²⁷, 53⁶²,

61^{103, 108}, 71³, 79¹⁵, 83⁷, 84¹⁵, 85¹⁸, 90⁴, 104¹⁸, 129⁶, 143²⁹, 258^{51f.}, 268^{42, 46}, 284³⁷, 289⁶⁴, 295¹³, 305⁸, 314¹⁵, 315^{20f.}, 333², 337²⁹, 342⁶, 383⁶⁹, 394²¹, 434²², 439², 440⁶.

—*Ordo Romanus III* (XI cent.) I—66, 360², 432⁷⁰, 448³⁷, 459²², 484²⁵; II—6²⁵, 106, 314¹⁷, 319⁴⁴, 326²⁶, 337²⁹, 383⁶⁶, 439³, 440⁶.

—*Ordo Romanus IV* [= "Qualiter Quaedam Oraciones"] II—161¹¹, 176³⁴, 186³¹, 239⁹, 244⁴¹, 245⁴⁷, 247⁵⁹, 267^{38, 40f.}, 286⁴⁶, 289⁶³, 313¹², 315²⁰, 336¹⁸, 424³⁹.

—*Ordo Romanus V* [= "In Primis"] (X cent.) I—66, 411⁴⁸, 428⁴³, 430⁵⁷, 433³¹, 451⁶⁷; II—129⁶, 258⁵², 305⁷, 308²³, 319^{40, 44}, 337^{23, 31}, 340⁴⁹, 351⁸, 380⁴², 439³.

—*Ordo Romanus VI* [= "Postquam"] (X cent.) I—66, 95, 203⁵³, 280²⁵, 291³, 318¹⁰, 324¹⁶, 445¹⁷, 452⁶⁸, 455⁹⁶, 457¹¹, 473⁶⁸; II—7²⁹, 944⁴⁶, 104⁷, 14⁶⁹, 30²⁴, 69¹⁶⁰, 71⁸, 78¹¹, 80²⁰, 83⁶, 84¹⁵, 140⁹, 258⁵³, 295¹³, 296¹⁵, 305¹⁰, 306¹⁴, 314¹⁶, 324¹⁷, 326^{26f.}, 337³¹, 380⁴², 382⁵⁶, 384⁷¹, 415⁵⁶, 416⁶⁴, 422¹⁸, 434²², 460¹.

—*Ordo Romanus VII* (XI cent.) I—261¹, 443¹⁰, 479²⁶; II—342⁷.

—*Ordo Romanus VIII* (VIII cent.) I—123¹¹⁵, 339³³, 441¹²⁵; II—304⁴.

—*Ordo Romanus IX* (VIII–IX cent.) I—231¹²⁵, 409³⁶, 429⁵¹.

—*Ordo Romanus XI* (ca. 1140–1143) I—66³⁹, 69¹⁰, 124¹¹⁹, 338²⁸, 339³², 359⁶², 369⁴⁸, 389⁶⁶, 418²¹, 433⁷⁹, 444¹², 457¹¹, 473⁶⁹, 494²¹; II—129⁶, 337²³, 342^{6, 7}, 435²².

—*Ordo Romanus XII* (IX cent.) I—389⁶⁶.

—*Ordo Romanus XIII* (XIII cent.) I—66³⁹, 240³⁶; II—211.

—*Ordo Romanus XIV* (XIV cent.) I—66³⁹, 69¹⁰, 101⁵², 197¹¹, 203⁵⁵, 238²⁷, 270⁴⁰, 290⁶⁶, 295²², 302³⁸, 304⁴³, 308⁷², 311², 317¹, 345⁶⁶, 370⁵³, 388⁶⁰, 389⁶⁵, 441¹²⁷, 443⁹, 454⁹⁴, 457¹¹, 494²³; II—8³⁰, 59³¹, 61¹⁰², 62¹⁰⁶, 64¹²⁵, 72¹², 74²⁵, 80²⁶, 83⁶, 105¹⁹, 130¹³, 186³², 205²¹, 212⁶⁴, 221¹⁶, 236⁵³, 272⁷², 319⁴⁶, 324¹⁷, 336²⁰, 351⁵, 375¹¹, 376²⁰, 418⁷⁵, 443²³, 444³⁶, 446⁵², 461¹⁷.

—*Ordo Romanus XV* (ca. 1400) I—66³⁹,

242⁴⁶, 443⁹, 457¹¹, 461^{40, 42}; II—8³⁰, 16⁸¹, 41⁶⁴, 44¹⁵, 293⁹³, 385⁵⁶, 414^{50f.}.

e) Canonistic

Hispana II—440¹⁰.

Statuta Bonifatii (IX cent.; Mansi) II—381⁶¹.

Admonitio Synodalis (IX cent.; Browe) I—210; II—146, 386⁹⁵, 415⁵⁶, 416⁶⁴, 453¹⁷.

Decretum Gratiani (Friedberg) I—178², 223⁷⁸, 229⁶², 236¹³, 246^{8, 10}, 247²³, 249⁴¹, 368⁴⁴; II—15⁷⁴, 22¹¹⁸, 120⁵¹, 387⁹⁵, 463³³.

Decretales Gregorii IX (Friedberg) I—212²⁵, 223⁷⁹, 250⁴²; II—210⁵⁵, 413⁴⁵.

See also Index B: Councils; Synods; Regino; Burchard of Worms; etc.

f) Monastic: Benedictine "Consuetudines"

Capitulare Monasticum (817) II—292⁸⁵, 454¹⁷.

Capitula Monachorum ad Augiam Directa II—20¹¹⁴, 324¹⁶.

Ordo "Qualiter" I—299⁸.

Consuetudines Monasteriorum Germaniae II—21¹¹⁴, 324¹⁶.

Cluny: *Consuetudines* [before 1048] (Albers) II—324¹⁶.

—*Farfa* (XI cent.; Albers) I—69⁷, 99³⁹, 222⁷⁰, 227^{104f.}, 228¹⁰⁸; II—21¹¹⁴, 292^{87, 89}.

—Bernhard, *Ordo Cluniacensis* (ca. 1068; Herrgott) I—99, 225⁸⁶, 229¹¹², 306⁶⁰, 316³⁶, 417⁷⁶, 453⁷⁶; II—35^{24, 26}, 80²¹, 138⁴⁸, 205, 237⁶⁴, 269⁵⁴, 272⁶⁸, 292⁸⁷, 310⁴³.

—Udalrich, *Consuetudines Cluniacensis* (ca. 1080; PL 149) I—99^{39f.}, 199²⁵, 202⁴⁶, 203⁵⁵, 204⁶¹, 225⁸⁸, 227¹⁰⁴, 228¹¹², 229¹¹³, 280²⁶, 289⁸³, 299¹⁰, 301²², 304³⁹, 306⁶⁶, 312⁷, 326³², 357⁴⁵, 386⁵², 420⁶, 454⁹²; II—94¹, 29¹⁸, 35²⁴, 36³², 44¹⁶, 55⁶⁹, 74²⁷, 78¹⁰, 205²⁰, 306¹¹, 324¹⁶, 325²³, 381⁴⁹, 382⁵⁷, 408¹¹, 409¹⁶, 415⁵⁷, 416⁶⁸, 442²⁴.

—William of Hirsau, *Constitutiones* (XI cent.; PL 150) I—99³⁹, 226⁹⁵, 229¹¹³, 280²⁶, 289⁹¹, 304³⁹, 306⁶⁰, 309⁷⁴, 388⁶², 417⁷⁶, 449⁶³, 453⁷⁶; II—12⁶¹, 21¹¹⁴, 35^{24, 26}, 49³², 55⁶⁹, 205²⁰, 290⁷⁵, 413, 416⁶⁷.

—*Consuetudines* of Fruttuaria (XI cent.; Albers) II—12⁶³, 35²⁵.

g) Monastic: New Foundations

Augustinians: *Rule of the Canons of St. Victor* (XII cent.; Martène) I—371⁶⁷; II—138⁴⁸.

—*Ritual of St. Florian* (XII cent.; Franz) II—332⁶⁰, 370^{22,25}, 371²⁸, 373⁴¹.

Carmelites: *Ordinale* (1312; Zimmermann) I—100, 301¹⁸, 428⁴⁵; II—202⁴, 209⁴⁶, 293⁹¹, 347¹⁶, 405⁸⁵, 406⁴¹, 416⁶⁷, 442¹⁸, 449¹⁶.

Carthusians: *Statuta Antiqua* (ca. 1295; Martène 1, 4, XXV; Legg) I—99f., 297⁸⁰, 307⁶³, 332^{52,55}, 333⁶², 454⁹¹, 465¹⁷; II—56^{74f.}, 63¹¹⁷, 64¹²⁵, 66, 75^{27f.,32}, 80²⁵, 85²³, 93, 210⁵⁶, 236⁵³, 237⁶⁴, 268⁴³, 291⁸⁴, 308³⁰, 319⁴⁵, 330⁵¹, 340, 348²⁰, 408¹², 415⁵⁷, 457.

Cistercians: *Liber Usuum* (XII cent.; PL 166) I—99f., 106¹¹, 199¹⁸, 205⁶⁴, 227¹⁰⁶, 228^{107f.}, 241⁴², 316²⁵, 343⁶⁷, 371⁶⁷, 412⁵⁶, 465¹⁷; II—86²⁵, 142²⁴, 324¹⁶, 325²⁰, 337²⁸, 413⁴³, 416⁶⁷.

—*Rituale Cisterciense* (XVII cent.; Schneider) I—228¹⁰⁷.

Dominicans: *Ordinarium O. P.* [1256] (Guerrini) I—100, 106¹⁶, 197⁸, 199¹⁸, 202ff., 203^{51,55}, 204⁵⁶, 227¹⁰⁶, 228^{107,109,111}, 299⁹, 308⁷¹, 309⁷⁴, 324¹⁹, 331⁵², 345⁶⁴, 357⁵¹, 365²⁶, 372⁶⁷, 419⁴, 428⁴⁴, 433⁸⁰, 441¹²⁷, 453⁷⁶, 471^{58f.}; II—55⁷⁰, 76³⁴, 81^{27f.}, 85²⁵, 93²¹, 142²⁴, 205²¹, 209^{43,46}, 212⁶⁴, 220¹⁵, 236⁵³, 290⁷⁵, 325²², 327³¹, 330⁵¹, 332⁶⁵, 337²⁸, 348²⁰, 354²², 375¹¹, 378²⁶, 399⁵³, 410, 413⁴⁴, 417, 421¹⁶, 442^{18f.,25}, 448, 449¹⁵, 463³⁰.

—*Missale O. P.* [1889] I—228¹⁰, 301²², 308⁶⁸, 317³⁸, 368⁴⁷, 453⁷⁸, 455¹⁰⁰, 471⁶⁹; II—30²⁵, 56^{70,72}, 60⁷⁸, 81²⁸, 93²¹, 158⁴⁵, 186³², 309^{56f.}, 330⁵¹, 352⁹, 358⁶⁷, 396³⁷, 401², 421¹⁶; (XIII cent.) II—83¹⁰; (XIV cent.) II—317³²; (XVI cent.) II—442²².

Franciscans, see Index A: III, 3, a, Franciscan, below.

Premonstratensians: *Liber Ordinarius* (Lefèvre, Waefelghem) I—100, 112⁵⁰, 203⁵⁵, 205, 299⁹, 369⁵¹, 396¹⁸, 465¹⁷; II—56^{70,72}, 75³², 79¹⁷, 86²⁵, 115³³, 186³¹, 217⁹⁹, 236^{52f.}, 270^{56,58}, 291⁸⁵, 381⁴⁹, 398⁵⁰, 410²⁵, 415, 416⁶⁰, 442.

—*Schlägl Missal* (XIII cent.) II—65¹²⁹, 68¹⁴⁹, 347¹⁶, 355³³, 356⁴⁰, 360.

—*Chotieschau Missal* (XIV cent.) II—347¹⁵; (1578; Legg) II—291⁸².

St. James in Liège: *Liber Ordinarius* (Volk) I—100, 203^{51,55}, 205⁶⁸, 228^{107,109}, 241^{40,42}, 249³⁹, 278¹¹, 281^{31,39}, 284⁵¹, 288⁸⁰, 289⁸³, 295, 303³², 304³⁹, 309⁷⁴, 314¹⁹, 324¹⁹, 345⁶⁴, 357⁵¹, 358⁵⁴, 372⁶³, 410⁴⁶, 412⁵⁶, 420⁶, 433⁸⁰, 439¹¹⁷, 452⁶⁸, 453⁷⁵, 455^{97,101}; II—30²⁵, 51^{45f.}, 56⁷⁰, 64¹²⁵, 66¹³⁸, 67¹⁴², 68¹⁵⁰, 75³², 81²⁷, 93²¹, 142²⁴, 165³³, 186³¹, 205²¹, 209⁴³, 210⁵⁰, 212⁶⁴, 213⁷⁸, 220¹⁵, 236⁵³, 269⁵¹, 271⁶², 290⁷⁵, 295¹³, 309³⁶, 325²², 327^{31,34}, 337²⁸, 339⁴⁶, 348²⁰, 375¹¹, 378²⁶, 399⁵³, 408¹¹, 413⁴⁴, 418⁷⁵, 421¹⁶, 432³², 442^{19,21,24}, 443³⁰, 448¹¹, 449¹⁵, 461^{8,12}, 463³⁰.

See also the various individual orders noted in Index B, e.g., Augustinians; Carmelites; etc.

h) Mass Interpretations

“*Quotiens contra se*” (Martène 1, 4, XI; PL 96) I—86; II—104¹⁷, 232³², 337³¹.

“*Primum in Ordine*” (Gerbert; PL 138) I—86⁵⁵, 164²², 427⁴⁰, 432⁷⁴; II—336²², 337³¹, 343¹¹, 394²⁴, 432³¹.

“*Dominus Vobiscum*” (Gerbert; PL 138) I—82⁵⁹, 86⁵⁵, 178²; II—321², 337³¹.

“*Introitus Missae Quare*” (Hanssens) I—83⁴³, 86^{53,55}; II—104¹⁷, 318³⁵, 319⁴², 330⁴⁸, 397⁴⁰.

“*Missa pro Multis*” (Hanssens) I—88⁶⁴, 201⁴⁰, 224⁸⁵, 325²⁵, 341⁴⁶, 358⁵⁹, 359⁶⁰, 414⁶⁸, 428⁴², 432⁷⁴, 449⁵³, 451⁶⁵, 472⁶²; II—94¹, 143³², 305¹¹, 318³⁵, 340⁵⁰.

Eclogae (PL 105) I—83⁴³, 88⁶⁴, 414⁶⁸, 418⁸¹, 428⁴², 448⁴⁶, 452⁷⁴, 472⁶²; II—105²², 305¹¹, 314¹⁹.

Liber Officiorum of Trier (Franz) I—98³⁶; II—44, 384⁷⁵.

Commentary of the Clm. 14690 (X cent.; Franz) II—289⁶⁴.

Rhymed Explanation of the Mass (XII cent.; Lietzmann) I—109²⁹, 170¹⁰, 278¹¹, 279²⁰, 303³³, 345⁶⁸; II—84¹⁴.

See also Index B: Amalar; Remigius; etc.

3. Later Middle Ages

a) Missals

Admont (Köck) I—281³², 282³⁵, 285⁵⁸, 296²⁴, 297²⁹; II—347¹⁸.

Amiens (Leroquais) II—291⁸⁰, 355⁵⁵.

Aquileia (1519; Weth) I—350¹⁶; II—355⁵⁵.

Arles (Lebrun) II—317^{30f.}

Arras (XIII cent.; Turton) II—401⁶.

Augsburg (Hoeynck) I—273¹¹, 274¹⁷, 287⁷², 310⁸¹; II—50⁵⁷, 57⁷⁷, 86²⁶, 332⁶⁴, 352¹⁴, 353¹⁷, 354²⁰, 402¹⁸, 414⁴⁷.

—(1386) II—56⁷¹, 66¹³⁷, 67¹⁴⁰, 70¹⁵⁵, 88⁴⁰, 97², 319⁴⁶, 353¹⁷, 355⁵⁵, 358⁵⁸, 402^{18f.}, 438¹⁰, 442²⁵, 446⁶¹.

—(1555) I—106¹¹, 277¹⁰, 278¹³, 294¹⁵, 297²⁹, 303³³, 315³², 332⁵⁹, 437.

See also Index A: III, 3, d, Augsburg: “*Messe . . .*”, below.

Auxerre (Leroquais) II—187³⁹.

Bangor II—352⁹; see also Index A: III, 3, a, Maskell, below.

Barcelona (Ferrerres) II—331⁵⁹.

Bayeux (Leroquais) II—356³⁹.

Beauvais (Martène) I—284⁵¹; II—87³⁷.

Bobbio (X–XI cent.; Ebner) I—454⁹³.

Breslau (1476; Radó) II—65¹²⁹, 70¹⁵³, 327³².

Brixen (1493) II—55⁶⁹.

Chalons (1543; Martène) I—289⁸⁹, 297³².

Chur (1589; Gerbert) I—307⁶⁶, 313¹².

Cologne (XII–XVI cent.) I—437; II—60⁹⁷, 63¹¹⁹, 66¹³⁷, 79¹⁷, 337²⁸, 348²⁰.

—*Ordo Celebrandi* (XIV cent.; Binterim) II—56⁷⁰, 57⁷⁶, 62¹⁰⁷, 65^{128,130}, 66¹³⁷, 69¹⁵², 78¹², 80²⁰, 86²⁶, 93²¹, 143²⁶, 354²⁵, 391¹²⁹.

Eichstätt (Köck) II—403²⁵.

Escorial (XI cent.; Dold) II—102⁵.

Evreux-Jumièges (XIV–XV cent.; Martène 1, 4, XXVIII) I—269³³, 274¹⁵, 282^{56f.}, 284⁴⁶, 285⁵⁵, 286⁶¹, 288⁸¹, 290⁹³, 294¹⁷, 297^{29,32}, 309³⁴, 310⁸¹, 313^{14,18}, 332⁵⁸; II—49³³, 62¹⁰⁷, 70¹⁵⁵, 81³¹, 84^{12,16f.}, 212⁶⁵, 291⁸³, 308³⁰, 317³¹, 331⁵⁹, 332⁶⁵, 346¹⁴, 348²², 349²⁷, 354²⁹, 358⁵⁹, 359⁶⁶, 404^{28,31}, 444³⁸, 446⁵⁰, 455²⁵.

Fécamp (XIII–XIV cent.; Martène 1, 4, XXVI) I—278¹⁵, 281³⁰, 282^{55f.}, 285⁵², 286⁶⁴, 289⁹⁰, 294¹⁷, 297³², 313^{13,18}, 319¹⁶; II—46²¹, 49³⁴, 60⁹⁷, 63¹¹⁶, 70¹⁵⁵, 80²¹, 83¹⁰, 84^{16f.}, 86²⁶, 87³⁷, 89⁶³, 317³¹, 346¹⁴, 348²², 349²⁷, 354²², 358⁵⁹, 359⁶⁷, 442¹⁹.

—(ca. 1400; Martène 1, 4, XXVII) I—

282^{55f.}, 284⁴⁶, 285⁵⁵, 286⁶¹, 291⁴, 297³², 298³³, 309⁷⁴, 310⁸¹, 316³⁴; II—46²¹, 49³³, 56⁷¹, 69¹⁶⁰, 75²⁷, 83⁹, 86²⁷, 87³⁵, 89⁶⁰, 317³¹, 331⁵⁹, 346¹⁴, 348^{21f.}, 354²², 402¹⁶, 442¹⁹.

Franciscan (Ebner) I—102⁵⁵, 136, 273¹³; II—58⁸⁴, 59⁸⁸, 68¹⁴⁶, 82³⁵, 97¹, 399⁵³, 402, 442²⁵, 446⁵¹; (Leroquais) II—351²; (Martène) I—338²⁸.

Freising (1520; Beck) II—68¹⁴⁴, 317³¹, 332⁶⁴, 418⁷⁹, 447⁶⁰.

Furtmeyrs (1481; Ursprung) I—346⁶⁹.

Gerona (XIII–XV cent.; Ferreres) I—307⁶³; II—257⁴⁵.

Graz (XV cent.; Köck) II—64¹²⁵.

Hamburg (XI cent.; Ebner) II—58⁸⁵.

Haus (Köck) I—302²⁷, 303³³, 313^{15,17f.}.

Hereford (1400; Maskell) II—139⁶.

—(1502; Maskell) I—455⁹⁶; II—82³⁵, 421¹⁶. See also Maskell under Summarized citations at the end of this section.

Huesca (1505; Ferreres) II—432.

Hungarian Hermits of St. Paul (XV cent.; Sawicki) I—294¹⁶, 297²⁹, 311⁸¹, 332^{59f.}; II—65¹³⁰, 332⁶¹.

Klosterneuberg, see Index B: Schabes.

Lagny (XI cent.; Leroquais) II—222²¹.

Liège (XV–XVI cent.; Smits van Waesberghe) II—55⁶⁹, 66¹³⁸, 67¹⁴², 68¹⁴⁴.

Limoges (XV–XVI cent.; Martène) II—46²⁰, 56⁷⁴.

Lucca (XI cent.; Ebner) II—345⁷.

Lyons (1531; Martène 1, 4, XXXIII) I—295²⁰, 296²⁴, 307⁶³, 309⁷⁴, 313^{13,18}, 455⁹⁹; II—49³⁷, 52⁴⁷, 56⁷⁰, 66¹³⁵, 70¹⁵³, 80²¹, 84¹⁶, 87³¹, 236⁵³, 291⁸¹, 309³¹, 349²⁷, 351¹, 354²⁶, 405³⁵, 406⁴⁰, 442¹⁹, 448¹¹, 449¹⁵.

—(Buerner) I—102⁵⁸, 197⁹, 308⁷⁰, 357⁵¹; II—140¹³, 290⁷⁸, 340⁴⁸, 358⁵⁶, 393¹¹, 398⁴⁷, 448¹¹.

Metz (1324; Leroquais) II—444³⁶.

Minden (1513; Cabrol) II—289⁶³.

Monte Cassino (ca. 1000; Dold) I—106¹⁴.

—(XI–XII cent.; Ebner) I—95; II—43, 47²⁷, 62^{106f.,111}, 68^{144,146}, 75²⁸, 81³², 88⁴⁰, 246⁵¹, 348²⁰, 356⁴³.

Monte Vergine (XV cent.; Ebner) II—386⁹³, 419⁸¹, 442²⁴.

Narbonne (Martène) I—285⁵².

—(1528; Martène) II—84¹⁶, 88⁴⁶.

Orleans (XVI cent.; de Moléon) I—289⁸⁹; II—308⁸⁰, 401².
 Paris (XIII cent.; Leroquais) II—236⁵⁸.
 —(XIV cent.; Leroquais) II—443³², 445⁴⁶.
 Passau (XIV cent.; Radó) II—347¹⁶, 355⁵⁵, 419⁷⁹.
 Pressburg (Jávor) I—107²⁸, 281⁵³, 282⁵⁷, 283⁴⁴, 284⁵¹, 285⁶⁷, 286⁶⁶, 295¹⁹, 297²⁹, 304⁴⁴, 306⁶¹, 310⁸¹, 332⁶⁰, 454⁸⁹; II—59⁹¹, 63¹¹⁶, 65¹³⁰, 86²⁶, 97², 270⁵⁸, 309³², 327³³, 351⁴, 461¹⁵, 462^{19,21}.
 Regensburg (1485, ca. 1500; Beck) I—273¹¹⁷, 274¹⁷, 275²¹, 277⁹, 282⁵⁴, 283⁴³, 285⁶⁷, 287⁷⁴, 294¹⁵, 296⁸⁸, 297^{29,32}, 298³³, 302²⁷, 303^{31,33}, 304⁴⁷, 306⁶¹, 313¹², 315³², 442¹²⁸, 453⁷⁵, 489⁴⁸, 490⁵², 492⁹, 493¹⁸; II—51⁴², 55⁶⁹, 65¹³⁰, 81³³, 82³⁵, 97², 99⁵, 165³², 246⁵⁵, 260³, 319⁴⁵, 327³², 347¹⁶, 354^{20,28}, 418⁷⁹, 421¹⁶, 436³⁷, 439¹³, 446⁶⁰, 448¹¹, 450³³, 461¹⁰.
 —Obsequiale (Beck) I—490⁵².
 See also Beck under Summarized Citations at the end of this section.
 Remiremont (XI–XII cent.; Martène) II—317³¹, 319⁴⁵, 339^{42,47}, 346¹⁵, 352¹¹, 358⁶¹, 402¹⁵, 403²⁴, 404, 447⁴.
 Rennes (XV cent.; Leroquais) II—449¹⁵.
 Rhenish (XIII cent.; Rödel) II—56⁷⁰, 88³⁹, 403²¹.
 Riga (XV cent.; Bruiningk) I—107²²; II—55⁶⁹, 56^{70f}, 86²⁶, 197¹⁷, 327³², 345¹², 354²³, 359⁶⁷, 402¹⁸, 405⁵⁶, 406^{38,40}, 416⁶⁰, 419⁷⁹.
 Rome: *Velus Missale Lateranense* (ca. 1100; Ebner) I—106¹²; II—439¹², 461¹⁴, 462²⁵.
 —M. of the Barberini Ms. 1861 (XIV cent.; Ebner) I—302²⁷.
 —*Missale . . . Romanae Curiae [Missale Romanum]* (Baumstark, Ebner) I—101f., 102^{65f}, 135, 137; II—70, 158, 351⁶.
 See also Index A: III, 3, a, Franciscan, above.
 —*Missale Romanum* (1474–1570; Lippe, and others) I—102⁶⁶, 248²⁶, 294¹⁵; II—208, 220¹², 369¹², 445⁴⁷, 446f., 449¹².
 —*Missale Romanum . . . Pii V* (1570; as a reform) I—135f., 275, 305, 327, 345, 359, 437; II—50⁵⁸, 213, 308, 317, 418⁷⁴, 444³⁹, 445f.
 St. Lambrecht (XIII–XV cent.; Köck) II—314¹², 339⁴⁴, 347¹⁶, 356³⁸.
 —(1336; Köck) I—130¹⁹, 294¹⁶, 305⁵⁵, 312⁷; II—17⁸⁹, 47²⁷, 51⁴⁶, 68¹⁴⁶, 69¹⁵¹.

St. Pol de Léon (Martène 1, 4, XXXIV) I—285⁶², 286⁶⁴, 288⁸¹, 289⁹⁰, 295²⁰, 304^{44f}, 309⁷⁴, 313^{13,18}, 451⁶⁴; II—56⁷⁰, 66¹³⁷, 70¹⁶³, 80²¹, 83¹², 86²⁶, 93²¹, 309³¹, 327³¹.
 St. Thierry (XI cent.; Capelle) I—470⁵¹.
 Salzburg (ca. 1200; Köck) II—49³³, 67¹⁴², 71², 332⁶², 351⁵, 355³⁵, 368⁷, 391^{124ff}, 444^{35,38}.
 —(XV cent.; Radó) II—66¹³⁷.
 —Incunabula (Hain) II—58⁶³, 67¹⁴⁰, 87³¹.
 See also Index A: III, 3, a, Furtmeyrs, above.
 Sarum (including Ordinary, etc.; Legg, Frere, Maskell, Martène [1, 4, XXXV]) I—102⁵⁹, 170¹⁰, 274¹⁵, 280⁸⁸, 284⁴⁹, 286⁶⁷, 297^{29,32}, 298³³, 300¹⁰, 309⁷⁴, 310⁷⁹, 311⁸⁵, 312⁵, 319^{16,18}, 326³¹, 332⁵⁶, 333⁶², 357⁶¹, 362^{10f}, 388⁶², 437⁹⁹, 446²⁸, 450⁶⁷, 452⁷¹, 454⁸⁹, 455¹⁰¹; II—30¹⁹, 52⁴⁹, 56⁷³, 57^{77,82}, 62¹⁰⁵, 65¹²⁸, 66¹³⁵, 69^{161,163}, 70¹⁵⁵, 75^{28,33}, 78¹⁰, 81³², 84¹⁷, 86²⁶, 87³⁷, 88⁴³, 89⁵⁷, 90⁵⁹, 123⁵⁰, 124⁶³, 236⁶³, 270^{58f}, 271⁶², 291⁸⁸, 293⁹¹, 308^{25,29}, 309³⁶, 317³⁰, 327³¹, 330⁵¹, 332⁶⁵, 339⁴⁴, 345⁷, 346¹⁵, 351³, 352^{13f}, 354²², 355³³, 358⁵⁵, 359⁶⁶, 403²⁵, 406³⁸, 418^{74,78}, 443⁵¹, 448¹¹, 461¹⁵, 462^{20,24}.
 Schlägl, see Index A: III, 2, g, Premonstratensians, above.
 Seckau (ca. 1170), see Index A: III, 2, b, Seckau, above.
 —later (Köck) I—274¹⁷, 277^{5,9}, 278^{11,13}, 283⁴¹, 286⁶², 295²⁰, 312¹¹, 313; II—88⁴⁰, 164²⁴, 347¹⁶, 351^{31,33f}, 406³⁸, 418⁷⁹.
 Sens (XIII cent.; Leroquais) II—355³⁵.
 Siena (XII–XIII cent.; Ebner) II—373⁴¹.
 Soissons (XIV cent.; Leroquais) II—308²⁹.
 Strengnas (1487; Freisen) II—405³⁷.
 Tarragona (1499; Ferreres) II—356^{41,44}.
 Tortosa (1524; Ferreres) I—368⁴⁷.
 —(XI cent.) II—186³⁰.
 Toul (XIV–XV cent.; Martène 1, 4, XXXI) I—278¹³, 281³⁴, 282⁴⁰, 283⁴², 286⁶¹, 292¹¹, 313¹⁴, 319¹⁵; II—56⁷², 65^{130,132}, 67^{139,142}, 69¹⁶¹, 80²¹, 81³⁰, 84¹³, 87³⁵, 89⁵⁰, 93²¹, 99⁵, 236⁶², 332⁶⁴, 358⁵⁹, 404^{27,31}, 405³³, 418⁷⁸, 443³², 444³⁸, 446⁶⁰, 448¹¹, 461^{10,15}, 462¹⁹.
 Toulon (ca. 1400; Martène) II—87³⁶.
 Tours (XV–XVI cent.; Martène, Leroquais) I—289⁸⁷, 297³², 300¹¹; II—56⁷⁴.
 Troyes (XV cent.; Leroquais) I—312⁹.

Upsala (1513; Yelverton) I—388⁶⁴; II—51⁴², 69¹⁵⁰, 93²¹, 270⁶⁸.
 —(1484) I—285⁶⁷, 287⁷⁴.
 See also Yelverton under Summarized citations at the end of this section.
 Ursin (XIII cent.; Gerbert) II—220¹⁴, 236⁵³.
 Valencia (XV cent.; Ferreres) I—304⁴⁸; II—65¹³¹, 85¹⁹, 165²⁹, 214⁸¹, 296¹⁹, 354²⁴, 359⁶⁶, 365³², 398⁵⁰, 404³¹, 406⁴⁰, 464²⁶.
 Venice (XI cent.; Ebner) II—439¹¹.
 —(1493; Legg) I—306⁶⁶.
 —(1562; Ferreres) II—442²².
 —(1563; Lebrun) II—272⁶⁹.
 Vich (XVI cent.; Ferreres) I—275²¹, 307⁶³, 313¹⁴, 316³⁴; II—17⁸⁴, 257⁴³, 355³², 356⁴⁴, 403²⁴.
 Vorau (XV cent.; Köck) II—346¹⁵, 347¹⁶, 354³⁰, 355^{34,36}, 358⁵³, 391¹²³, 403²⁵, 404³¹, 405³⁴, 406⁴⁰.
 See also Köck under Summarized citations at the end of this section.
 Westminster (XIV cent.; Legg) I—79²⁴, 289, 291⁴, 299¹⁰, 309⁷⁴, 415⁷⁰; II—56⁷³, 70¹⁶³, 82³⁵, 335¹⁶, 346¹⁵, 402^{16,19}, 442²⁴, 455²⁵.
 Worms (X cent.; Leroquais) II—239⁸.
 York (ca. 1425; Simmons) I—30²⁵, 56⁷³, 57⁸², 68¹⁴⁴, 69^{161,163}, 81²⁸, 86²⁶, 87³⁴, 89⁵⁴, 186³³, 308²⁸, 327³¹, 358⁵⁹, 403²⁵, 438⁸.
 —(1517; Maskell) II—87³⁴.
 Zips (XIV cent.; Radó) II—59⁹⁰, 65¹²⁹, 260², 398⁶⁰.
 Zurich and Peterling Fragments (XVI cent.; Dold) I—395¹⁶, 396¹⁸, 425³⁴, 485²⁸; II—102⁶, 238⁵.
 Summarized citations, listing the name of the editor only:
 Beck (for Bavarian Missals: Regensburg, Freising) I—128⁷, 273^{9,11}, 286⁶⁶, 303³¹, 332⁶⁹, 342⁴⁹; II—49³⁷, 52⁴⁷, 57⁷⁷, 58^{35,36}, 67¹⁴¹, 78¹², 82^{56f}, 84¹⁶, 86²⁶, 87³¹, 352¹⁴, 354²⁰, 358⁵⁸, 359⁶¹, 402¹⁸, 405³⁵, 406³⁹, 438⁹, 443³², 444³⁸, 446⁶¹.
 Ebner (for Italian Missals), see Index B.
 Ferreres (for Spanish Missals) I—102⁵⁹, 129¹⁵, 273⁹, 274¹⁵, 275²⁰, 291⁴, 296²⁸, 297³⁰, 301¹⁸, 302²⁹, 303³¹, 305⁵³, 309⁷⁴, 326³¹, 368⁴⁷, 430⁵⁸; II—17^{88,90}, 18⁹⁴, 48³⁰, 51⁴⁴, 53^{25f}, 54⁵⁸, 65^{126,128}, 69¹⁵², 81^{28,32}, 83¹¹, 84¹⁶, 88^{43,46}, 89^{50,53}, 91⁸,

139⁵, 158⁴⁵, 164²⁵, 166³⁶, 247⁶⁶, 317³¹, 339³⁸, 346¹⁵, 347¹⁶, 352¹⁴, 353¹⁵, 354²³, 402¹⁶, 403²⁵, 438⁹.
 Köck (for Styrian Missals) I—130¹⁹, 211²¹, 228¹¹¹, 273⁹, 277^{5,9}, 281³³, 282^{55ff}, 283⁴⁰, 284^{46,51}, 285^{67f}, 286⁶⁶, 287⁷², 288⁸¹, 296²², 297²⁹, 303³¹, 304⁴⁰, 305⁵¹, 306⁶², 310⁸¹, 312^{7,11}, 313^{17f}, 332⁵⁹; II—49³⁷, 52⁴⁷, 56⁷¹, 57⁷⁷, 58^{35,36}, 67^{141f}, 71², 78¹², 82³⁶, 86²⁶, 87³¹, 99⁵, 260³, 315²², 316^{35f}, 317³¹, 330⁵¹, 332⁶⁵, 347¹⁶, 354^{20,23,28}, 355^{33,35}, 358⁵⁸, 359^{61,63}, 391^{125ff}, 401^{6,8}, 402¹⁸, 404³¹, 405³⁵, 406^{39f}, 419⁷⁹, 439¹¹, 442²⁴, 443³², 448¹¹.
 Legg (for English and Northern French Missals) I—100⁴⁶, 102⁵⁹, 289^{33,36}, 296²², 297^{30,32}, 303³¹, 309⁷⁴, 313¹⁴, 359⁶⁴, 441¹²⁷, 442¹²⁸; II—51⁴⁴, 56^{70,72}, 57⁴⁴, 60^{96f}, 67¹³⁸, 69¹⁶³, 80²¹, 86²⁶, 202⁴, 209⁴⁴, 271⁶¹, 332⁶⁵, 346¹⁵, 348²², 354²², 358^{56,59}, 359⁶¹, 404²⁸, 405³⁵, 418⁷⁸, 442²⁴, 444³⁸, 446^{60,63}, 448¹¹, 450¹⁷.
 Leroquais } (for French Missals), see Index B.
 Martène }
 Maskell (for English Missals) I—102⁵⁹, 296²³, 297³², 298³³, 309⁷⁴, 316³⁴, 321³, 326³¹, 439¹¹⁷; II—12^{62f}, 51⁴⁴, 56⁷³, 66¹³⁵, 81³², 82³⁵, 86²⁶, 88⁴³, 346¹⁵, 352¹⁴, 358⁵⁹, 404²⁸, 418⁷⁸, 441¹⁷.
 Radó (for Hungarian Missals) I—103⁶², 107²⁰, 273⁹, 274^{14,17}, 277^{9,10}, 278¹³, 282³⁷, 283⁴⁴, 284⁶¹, 285^{66,68}, 286⁶⁶, 295¹⁹, 297²⁹, 303³¹, 304^{44,46}, 306⁶¹, 310⁸¹, 454⁸⁹, 455¹⁰⁰; II—49³³, 55⁶⁹, 63^{112,116}, 67¹⁴¹, 78¹², 97², 309³¹, 327³³, 352¹⁴, 353¹⁵, 359⁶², 406^{39f}, 442²⁴.
 Smits van Waesberghe (for Netherlandish Missals) I—297³⁰; II—66¹³⁶, 68¹⁴⁷, 80²⁰, 86²⁶, 87³¹, 93²¹.
 Yelverton (for Swedish Missals) I—273¹¹, 274¹⁷, 275²¹, 281³³, 296^{22,28}, 316³⁴; II—51⁴⁴, 86²⁶, 87³¹, 327³², 401², 449¹¹.
 b) Further Mass Ordos
 Alphabetum Sacerdotum (XV–XVI cent.; Legg) I—280²⁸, 289^{33,37}, 294¹⁸, 297^{29,32}, 304⁴⁶, 306⁶⁶, 313¹⁴, 332⁵⁸, 428⁴³, 446³⁰, 451⁶²; II—56⁷⁴, 57⁷⁶, 66¹³⁷, 70¹⁵³, 81³¹, 84¹², 86²⁶, 93²¹, 309³¹, 331⁵⁹, 355³³, 404²⁷, 438^{9f}, 444^{33,38}, 446⁵⁵.

- Bayeux, *Ordinarium* (XIII cent.; Chevalier) I—428⁴⁷, 430⁵⁶.
 —(XIII–XIV cent.; Martène 1, 4, XXIV) I—280²⁸, 297³², 312⁴, 326³¹, 419³, 441¹²⁷, 449⁵³, 450^{56f.}; II—61¹⁰², 81²⁸, 272⁶⁷, 408¹⁸.
 Bec (Martène 1, 4, XXXVI) I—227¹⁰⁵, 278¹⁵, 282⁵⁵, 283⁴⁴, 286⁶⁶, 289⁸⁸, 291⁴, 297³², 298³³, 303³³, 309⁷⁴, 313^{14,18}; II—51⁴⁴, 60⁹⁷, 63^{116,119}, 70^{153f.}, 82³⁵, 84¹⁶, 164²⁴, 292⁸⁶, 330⁵¹, 340⁴⁷, 347¹⁶, 354²², 358⁵⁹, 359⁶⁶, 404³¹, 405⁵⁵, 406⁴⁰, 418⁷⁸, 443³², 444⁵⁸, 449¹⁵, 462²³.
 Breslau, *Rituale* of Henry I (XIV cent.; Franz) I—119⁹⁰; II—371²⁸.
 Bursfeld, *Rituale* (XV cent.; Martène) II—354²⁸.
 —*Missal* (1608; Gerbert) II—445⁴⁰, 447⁶⁰, 449¹⁵.
 Chalon, *Ordinarium* (Martène 1, 4, XXIX) I—326³¹, 428⁴², 441¹²⁷, 450⁵⁷; II—272⁶⁶, 291⁷⁹.
 —*Missal* (1543; Martène) I—289⁸⁹.
 Coutances, *Ordinarium* (XVI cent.; Legg) I—278¹⁵, 289^{83,90}, 294¹⁷, 296²⁴, 304⁴⁹, 305⁵⁰, 346⁷⁰, 362¹⁰, 370⁵³, 446³⁰, 447⁵⁴; II—56⁷⁴, 57⁷⁶, 62¹⁰⁵, 66¹³⁷, 81³¹, 86²⁷, 90¹, 93²¹, 213⁷¹, 269⁴⁹, 273⁷³, 291⁸¹, 309³¹, 326²⁹, 330⁵¹, 404²⁷, 438⁹, 444³⁸, 445⁴⁶, 446⁶⁰, 462²³.
 Essen, *Liber Ordinarium* (XIV cent.; Arens) I—204⁵⁶; II—15⁷⁴, 18⁹⁴, 61¹⁰⁰, 213⁷⁸.
 Exeter, *Ordinale* (1337; Dalton) I—428⁴³.
 Fontevraud, *Ordinarium* (1115; de Moléon) I—307.
 Gregorienmünster (XIV–XV cent.; Martène 1, 4, XXXII) I—274¹⁵, 277¹⁰, 278¹³, 283⁴⁰, 284⁴⁹, 286⁶¹, 287⁷⁴, 307⁶⁶, 311⁸¹, 312¹¹, 388⁶²; II—50³⁷, 67^{140,142}, 81²⁷, 83⁸, 87³¹, 99⁵, 295¹³, 349²⁷, 356⁴², 358⁵⁹, 404³¹, 405⁵⁵, 418⁷⁹, 461¹⁴.
 See also Index A: III, 2, b, Gregorienmünster, above.
 “*Indutus Planeta*” (1507; Legg) I—412⁵⁶, 441¹²⁷, 455¹⁰¹; II—292⁸⁴, 349³⁰, 351⁵, 443⁴².
 Laon, *Ordinarium* (XIII–XIV cent.; Martène 1, 4, XX) I—326³¹, 357⁶⁰, 358⁵⁴, 450⁵⁷; II—60¹⁰⁰, 81²⁷, 140¹³, 291⁸³, 308²⁶, 417⁷¹; (idem, XXI) I—197⁹, 312⁴, 358⁵⁴; II—296¹⁹.
 Linköping, *Manuale* (1493; Freisen) I—128⁵; II—87³¹, 327³², 352¹⁴, 405³⁷.
 Münster i. W., *Ordinarium* II (1489; Stapper) II—398⁴⁷.
 Nantes, *Ordinarium* (1263; Martène) II—12⁶⁴.
 Rouen, *Breviarium* (XIII cent.; Martène 1, 4, XXXVII) I—69¹⁰, 280²⁶, 289⁸⁸, 291⁴, 296²⁴, 297³², 298³³, 302²⁹, 304⁴⁶, 309⁷⁴, 310⁸¹, 313^{14,17}, 319^{16f.}, 441¹²⁷; II—44¹⁵, 51⁴⁴, 61¹⁰², 63¹¹⁶, 65¹⁵⁰, 66¹³⁶, 70¹⁵³, 82³⁴, 84¹⁷, 86²⁷, 87³¹, 332⁶⁵, 354²², 401⁵, 444³⁸, 446⁵⁵, 448¹¹, 449¹⁵, 462²³.
Sacerdotale Romanum (1523; Castellani) II—213⁷⁷, 260⁸.
 Skara, *Breviarium* (1498; Freisen) II—405³⁷, 448¹¹.
 Soissons, *Rituale* (Martène 1, 4, XXII) I—70¹⁰, 324¹⁹, 358⁵⁴; II—74²³, 75²⁸, 81²⁷, 89⁶⁴, 123⁴⁹, 272⁶⁵, 397⁴², 408, 417⁷¹.
 Tours, *Rituale* (XIII–XIV cent.; Martène 1, 4, XIX) I—70¹⁰, 197⁹, 324¹⁹; II—339⁴⁷.
 Vienne, *Ordinarium* (Martène 1, 4, XXX) I—197⁹, 313¹⁸.
 c) Pontificals
 Castellani (1520; Martène) I—494²³.
 Durandus (Andrieu, Martène [1, 4, XXIII]) I—69¹⁰, 242⁴⁶, 269, 270³⁹, 271⁴⁵, 274¹⁹, 278¹¹, 290⁹⁵, 296²⁸, 307⁶³, 357⁴⁶, 371^{59f.}, 388⁶¹, 389^{66,69}, 415⁷⁰, 494²³; II—57⁷⁶, 65, 69¹⁵², 80²⁵, 81³², 88⁴², 205¹⁶, 215⁸⁶, 295¹³, 296^{16,19}, 303⁵⁵, 324¹⁷, 417⁷², 443³⁰, 457¹³.
 Noyon (XV cent.; Leroquais) I—451⁶², 456¹; II—19¹⁰⁰, 309³¹.
 Roman Pontifical of Piccolomini (1485; de Puniet) II—59⁹³.
 d) Mass Interpretations
 Andechs (XV cent.; Franz) I—116⁷⁶.
 Augsburg, “*Messe singen oder Lesen*” (1480; Franz) I—143¹⁴, 296²⁸, 302²⁶, 307⁶⁶, 308⁷², 313¹², 332⁵⁹; II—50⁴¹, 65¹³⁰, 66¹³⁷, 67¹⁴⁰, 69¹⁵², 70¹⁵⁵, 82³⁵, 97², 418⁷⁹, 447⁶⁰, 448¹¹, 449¹⁵.
 Graz, *Cod. 730* (ca. 1300; Franz) I—108²⁶.
 Lay Folks’ Mass Book (Simmons), see Index B.
 Melk (1336; Franz) II—89⁵⁸, 239.
 Stuttgart (XV cent.; Franz) I—115^{75f.}, 117⁸²; II—16⁷⁸, 176³⁵, 214⁸².

4. Modern Times and the Present

a) Non-Roman Books

- Braga, *Missale* (1924) II—458¹⁴.
 Brixen, *Manuale Sacrum* (1902) II—372³⁵.
 —Prayerbook (1925) I—490⁵⁵, 493²⁰.
 Constance, *Hymnbook* (1812; Trapp) I—154⁷¹.
 Königgrätz, *Hymnal* (1897; Trapp) I—162¹⁴.
 Landshut, *Hymnal* (1777; Ursprung) I—154.
 Mainz, *Cantual* (1605; Bäumker) I—147, 440¹¹⁹.
 —*Hymnal* (1787; Trapp) I—155⁷⁴.
 Paderborn, *Memorandum-Book* (1602; Brinktrine) II—376.
 —*Hymnal* (1726; Ursprung) I—155⁷⁵, 78.
 Paris, *Rituale* (1839) I—448⁴², 492¹¹.
 St. Blaise, *Hymnbook* (1773; Trapp) I—155⁷⁷.
 Schwerin, *Rituale* (1521; Schönfelder) II—371²⁷.
 Troyes, *Missale* (1736) I—152.

b) Roman Books

- Pontificale Romanum* I—29⁵, 62, 95, 198, 254, 268, 321², 441¹²⁶, 459²²; II—12^{62f.}, 13⁶⁷, 75³⁰, 185, 205¹⁶, 262¹⁵, 303⁵⁵, 309³⁵, 373³⁹, 386⁹⁵, 387⁹⁶, 391¹³¹, 414⁵⁰.
Ceremoniale Episcoporum (1600) I—69¹⁰, 123¹¹⁵, 197⁸, 200²⁹, 203, 238²⁷, 241⁴⁰, 270²⁹, 274¹⁹, 289⁸⁴, 312⁶, 364²³, 412⁵⁹, 415⁷⁰, 416, 419⁹¹, 450^{54,60}, 460³², 461, 494²³; II—44¹⁵, 80²⁶, 131²¹, 137⁴⁴, 140¹², 324¹⁷, 328⁴¹, 329, 414⁶¹, 418⁷⁶, 443²⁹, 448¹¹.
Die feierliche Papstmesse (Brinktrine) I—69¹⁰, 74²⁶, 200³⁰, 311², 407²⁴, 444¹²; II—

- 14⁶⁸, 19¹⁰¹, 44¹⁵, 52⁵¹, 103¹³, 209⁴⁵, 376²⁰, 384⁷¹.
Rituale Romanum I—137⁵⁴, 308⁷³, 342⁴⁹, 363¹⁷, 367⁴¹; II—281²³, 354²⁷, 373³⁶, 410²⁶, 423²², 445⁴⁷, 453¹⁷, 463³¹.
 —*Rituale Sacramentorum Romanum* (1584; Santori) II—372³².
Breviarium Romanum I—135; II—457¹⁰.
Graduale Romanum I—159¹, 160, 324^{f.}, 325²², 426, 428, 431⁶⁸, 437¹⁰⁵, 440¹²², 473; II—28¹², 397⁴³.
Missale Romanum: Rubricae Generales Missalis I—135, 164²¹, 205⁶⁸, 241⁴⁰, 242⁴⁸, 249, 259³⁹, 369⁵⁰, 387^{55,57}, 411⁴⁹, 448³⁸; II—141¹⁶.
 —*Additiones et Variationes* I—140⁷², 360¹, 387⁵⁸; II—450²⁰.
Missale Romanum: Ritus Servandus in Celebratione Missae I—135, 140⁷³, 162¹³, 211¹⁹, 227^{100,102}, 229¹¹⁶, 249⁴⁰, 255, 275²⁴, 276²⁶, 288⁷⁸, 316²⁷, 319¹⁹, 360¹, 365²⁶, 410⁴⁶, 412^{60ff.}, 413⁶¹, 418⁸⁶, 419¹, 444¹⁶, 446³⁰, 456¹; II—85²³, 106³³, 131²¹, 138⁴⁷, 140¹⁴, 141¹⁶, 142²⁵, 205²¹, 213⁷⁷, 328⁴¹, 329⁴⁵, 350³², 352⁹, 373³⁷, 397⁴³, 411³¹, 414⁵⁰, 445⁴⁷, 460⁴.
 —*De Defectibus* I—227¹⁰⁰, 249⁴⁰.
 Rites, Congregation of, *Decreta Authentica* I—134³⁷, 139¹, 149⁴³, 155⁷⁸, 238²⁷, 302²⁸, 317¹, 363¹⁷, 380²⁶, 410⁴⁶, 474; II—11⁵⁶, 17²², 50³⁸, 72¹¹, 75³¹, 76, 123⁵¹, 131²¹, 137⁴⁵, 141¹⁷, 158⁴⁷, 159⁴⁸, 214⁸³, 217⁹⁹, 256⁴¹, 273⁷⁵, 293⁹⁶, 365²², 371³¹, 372³⁵, 382⁵⁷, 450²⁰, 458¹⁴, 459^{19f.}.
Codex Iuris Canonici I—122¹¹³, 203⁵⁴, 215²², 231¹²³, 233¹²⁸, 236¹³, 250⁴⁶, 258³⁵, 275²⁴; II—41⁶⁴, 387, 423²², 463³².

B. Names, Things, Formulas

- Aachen, I—63¹³, 416⁷⁶, 470⁸⁰.
 Abbatial Mass, I—199, 202⁴³, 215²¹; II—295¹³.
 Abel, I—52, 56²⁵; II—228^{ff.}.
Ab eo sit benedicta de, II—65.
 Abercius, Inscription of, II—38⁴⁶.
Ab illo benedicatur, cuius, II—65.
 Ablution, I—85⁴⁹, 100, 119; II—411^{ff.}; of the chalice, I—228; of the fingers, II—382;

- of the hands, II—416^{ff.}; of the mouth; II—411^{ff.}; 415, 417; of the wine, II—384, 385³¹, 412^{ff.}, 416, 454²⁰; in the Orient, II—419.
Ab occulis, I—310⁷⁹.
 Abraham, II—228^{ff.}.
Absolutio ad tumbam, I—306⁵⁸.
 Absolution, I—19⁵⁶; I—300, 305^{ff.}, 493; General, I—300, 306^{ff.}, 492^{ff.}; Sacramental, I—300, 305, 493.

Absolutionem, I—300.
 Abuse, I—120f., 129, 134, 214, 218, 235; see also, *Abusus Missae*.
Abusus Missae, I—133, 359⁶⁴; II—30²⁶, 100⁹; see also Abuse.
Accedite ad eum, II—392.
Accendat in nobis, II—72.
Accendite!, I—68.
Accentus, I—377, 409⁵⁵; II—108, 289.
Accepit panem, I—116⁷⁵, 120; II—198, 202ff., 205¹⁶.
Acceptabile sit omnipotenti, II—17⁸⁹, 56⁷¹, 99⁵.
 Acceptance of sacrificial gifts, plea for, II—150, 170, 188⁷, 227f.
Acceptum sit omnipotenti, II—54, 54⁶³, 55⁶⁷.
 Access, see *Præparatio ad missam*.
Accipe, quaesumus Domine, II—58⁸⁴.
Accipiat Dominus sacrificium, I—83⁴².
 Acclamations, I—124, 236ff., 339, 365f., 389f., 420; II—111, 128.
 Achelis, H., I—460⁵⁴.
 Acolytes, I—67f., 70f., 197⁹, 203⁵⁵, 204⁵⁶, 209f., 444, 449⁵⁰, 479²⁵; II—8³⁵, 9, 303ff., 327⁵⁴, 329⁴⁵, 330⁴⁶, 337^{25, 28}, 383, 414⁵⁰, 415⁵⁴, 417⁷¹, 439, 460; as the bearer of the Eucharist, II—303ff., 312, 324¹⁷, 386⁹⁵.
Acta Saturnini, I—172²⁵, 173³³.
Acta Thomae, I—25¹⁹, 169⁵.
Actio, I—172; II—102, 178.
Actio sacrificii, II—102.
Actiones nostras, I—310⁸¹; II—449¹⁵, 461.
 Active participation, see People.
 Acts of the Apostles, I—10, 17⁴⁶, 22⁵; as reading, I—394ff., 398, 405¹⁰.
A cunctis, I—139.
 Adam, K., I—19⁵⁶, 39¹⁹, 383³⁵.
 Adam of St. Victor, I—437.
 Adamsky, R., II—23¹²⁶.
Ad complendum, II—421.
Adiutorium nostrum, I—295, 296²⁸, 306⁵¹, 307⁶³, 308, 309⁷⁴, 332; II—444.
Adiuuate me, fratres, II—83¹¹, 85, 92¹⁵.
Admonitio Synodalis, see Index A: III, 2, e.
 Admont, II—292⁸⁷, 403²⁴; Missal, see Index A: III, 3, a.
Ad multos annos, I—365²⁷, 390⁷⁰.
Adoramus sanctum corpus tuum, II—335¹⁶.
Adoramus te, Christe, I—98³², 313.

Adoration, I—143; II—115f., 139⁸.
Adoremus crucis, II—418⁷⁸.
Adoro te devote, II—215.
Adoro te Domine Jesu Christe, II—214⁸¹, 347¹⁶.
Ad repelendum, I—325f.; II—395.
Adscripta, II—188.
Adsit nobis, I—297²⁹, 310⁸¹.
 Aelfric, II—408.
 Aetheria, *Peregrinatio*, see Index A: I.
 African liturgy, I—44; II—6, 27; see also Augustine, Optatus, Roetzer.
Agape, I—2, 13 ff., 18.
 Agatha, St., II—254f., 260.
Agenda, agere agendam, I—173.
Agere agendam, I—173.
 Ἀγιασμός, I—171.
Agimus tibi gratias, II—404.
Agimus tibi Patri gratias, II—346¹⁵.
 Ἄγιος ὁ θεός, I—43, 47, 264; II—129⁸.
 Agnes, St., II—253ff., 353, 406.
Agnus Dei, as Communion hymn, I—84; II—332ff., 336²⁰, 337f., 340, 397; as Eucharistic devotion, II—335 f.; as fraction chant, II—333, 337f.; delegated to the schola, II—337; *dona eis requiem*, II—339; *dona nobis pacem*, II—332, 339; end of the canon, II—347¹⁸; in the *Gloria*, I—353 f.; *interpolate*, II—339; 393¹¹, 398⁴⁷; *miserere*, II—337ff.; musical setting, I—125, 147, 155; of the litany, I—341; repeated three times, II—338; said by the priest, II—336f.; song at the *Pax*, I—84; II—337, 339; sung by the clergy and people, II—335f.; while holding sacred particle, II—320, 335; wording, II—338.
 Agobard of Lyons, I—215¹⁷.
 Ἀκροόμενοι, I—476¹¹.
 Alamo, M. del, II—273⁷⁴.
 Alanus ab Insulis, I—119⁹⁵.
 Alb, I—68, 276, 282.
Albae puerorum, I—231¹²³.
 Albers, Br., I—99⁵⁹; see also Cluny, Index A: III, 2, f.
 Albertus Magnus, I—109³², 113ff., 182¹⁷, 449⁴⁸; II—326²⁹, 396³⁸.
 Albrecht IV (1557), II—371³⁰.
 Alcuin, I—76, 79²⁵, 83f., 87, 197⁷, 212²⁵, 220f., 469; II—33¹⁵, 117¹¹, 120, 167, 220¹², 238², 244, 290, 295¹², 363²¹, 368⁵, 412; *Comes*, I—64, 219⁴⁸, 401^{38, 39}; Supple-

ment, see Index A: III, 1, a; *Vita Alcuini*, II—123⁴⁸.
 Aldhelm, II—255⁵⁴.
 Alexander, St., II—254f.
 Alexander I, II—119.
 Alexander II, I—223.
 Alexander VII, I—143, 149⁴¹.
 Alexander of Hales, I—114, 453⁷⁷; II—17⁸⁶, 214⁸¹.
 Alexandria, I—33f., 50¹, 443⁵, 457; see also Egypt.
 Alexandrian Codex, of the New Testament, I—347, 349.
 Alfonso, Padre, I—264¹⁰, 335¹⁵, 373⁵, 485²⁶; II—132²⁵, 263²⁴.
 Allegorical interpretations of the Mass, I—86ff., 108ff., 177, 244; beginnings, 86ff.; crisis, 113ff.; decline, 144f., 154; kinds, 88, 91, 110ff., 115; special meanings, 409, 412ff., 419⁵, 446²⁹; II—14⁴⁸, 55⁶⁹, 61¹⁰⁵, 139³, 247, 258, 445.
 Allegorism of the Bible, I—397¹⁹.
 Alleluia, I—8, 13²⁹, 340, 421ff., 431⁶⁷, 435, 437, 439, 441; II—393; and Easter, I—425, 429; *Jubilus*, I—436, 438.
 Alleluia chant, I—65, 71, 89, 125, 425ff., 433ff., 434⁸²; alleluia psalms I—13²⁹, 422, 424²¹; alleluia verse II—330f., 429f., 434ff.
 Allo, E. B., I—14^{35, 36}.
 Alms and offertory gifts, II—2ff., 8⁵⁵.
 "Alphabetum Sacerdotum," see Index A: III, 3, b.
 Alphonsus Liguori, St., II—463³³.
 Altar, I—67, 70ff., 150; and the beginning of the Mass, I—291; II—450; and the Gospel book, I—444; II—451; and the people, II—166; as table of oblation, I—178, 186³⁶; II—226ff.; center of, I—99, 333, 346f., 357, 364, 370; II—421, 438; development of form, 109, 150, 254ff.; Heavenly Altar of sacrifice, II—226, 231ff., 236, kissing of, I—79, 107, 267, 294¹⁶, 311ff., 362, 363¹⁷, 365²⁶, 450⁵⁹, 455¹⁰¹, 465¹⁷; II—79¹⁶, 142, 236f., 272⁶⁶, 326f., 330⁵⁰, 437ff., 446; incensing of, I—317ff.; II—75f.; "road altar," I—256; II—75²⁸, 375; separation, I—40, 83f., 143f., 255f.; side-altars, I—217, 222f., 301; singing at, I—377ff., 409; II—107f., 289; space at and the people (communion) II—374f.; (offertory) II—8ff., 19, 23¹²⁶; symbolism of, I—87; veneration, see kissing of altar;

versus populum, I—72, 153, 255ff.; vesting at, I—270, 288f., 294.
 Altarcloths, II—53⁵².
 Altar curtains, II—140¹¹.
 Altar pictures, I—256ff.
 Altar pieces, permanent, I—109³⁷.
 Altar steps, I—270.
 Altars, side, I—217, 222f., 301.
Allaria septem ex argento purissimo II—8.
Allaris participatio, II—235f., 260.
 "Altarists" ("altar-thanes"), I—130²⁰, 231¹²⁶.
 Amalar, I—75, 83⁴³, 86⁵⁵, 87ff., 115⁶⁹, 198¹⁴, 201⁴⁰, 216²⁶, 219⁴⁸, 236f., 247²², 249⁵⁹, 266, 269⁵⁰, 271⁴¹, 278¹⁴, 279¹⁶, 298², 318, 333⁶², 341, 344, 356⁴², 357⁵⁰, 358⁵⁵, 360⁴, 362¹³, 364²¹, 385, 386⁵⁰, 410⁴³, 411⁴⁸, 414⁶⁸, 417, 427⁴², 428⁴³, 430⁶¹, 432⁷⁴, 433^{76, 77}, 435, 436⁴³, 442², 447³⁴, 448^{42, 44}, 451⁶⁵, 452⁷⁴, 453⁸¹, 471⁶²; II—7²⁷, 9³⁸, 26², 30²², 37⁵⁸, 43, 48³¹, 53⁶⁶, 61¹⁰³, 64¹²³, 71, 73, 78¹¹, 80²⁰, 83, 84¹⁶, 87³³, 91⁷, 96⁴⁰, 97⁴², 103¹², 112¹⁶, 115³¹, 129⁹, 142²³, 221²¹, 248⁶⁴, 258^{47, 53}, 259^{54, 55}, 260³, 266³⁵, 267⁴², 289⁶⁴, 303², 305¹¹, 307¹⁹, 310³⁷, 311⁴⁴, 314^{16, 18}, 315²³, 316²⁶, 318³⁵, 320, 320⁴⁷, 327³⁶, 337²⁹, 343¹¹, 349³¹, 383⁶⁶, 396³⁴, 429, 445⁴⁸.
 Amand, St., *Ordo*, see Index A: III, 2, d; Sacramentary, II—121³⁴, 330⁶⁴.
 Ambo, I—70, 77, 108, 412, 415, 416⁷⁵, 418, 432, 433⁷⁹, 451, 460.
 Ambrose, St. I—47, 52, 53¹², 174³⁸, 208⁴, 214, 239²⁹, 248, 293, 475; II—6²⁰, 59⁹⁵, 126⁶⁴, 182¹², 187, 188⁴, 189, 190¹⁹, 197, 199²⁶, 201⁴⁰, 203⁹, 220, 225^{38, 40}, 226², 229¹³, 230²⁰, 231, 231^{27, 30}, 277^{1, 3}, 280^{16, 17}, 281²⁰, 283²⁹, 316²⁷, 360⁵, 361⁸, 383⁶⁴, 388¹⁰³, 392⁹, 440⁵; *Missale Ambrosianum*, see Index A: II, 9; *Oratio S. Ambrosii*, I—275.
 Ambrosiaster, I—50⁴, 219⁴⁹; II—429¹⁵.
 Amen, I—18f., 236, 237^{22, 24}, 384; II—111⁸, 223, 237, 288^{57, 61}, 290, 291³⁵, 296, 384, 428f., 439; after the canon, I—23; II—106, 179, 273f.; after the commingling, II—319⁴¹; after the lesson, I—420, 447³⁶, 451⁶²; at the communion, II—381⁴⁹, 388f., 389¹¹⁴; at the consecration, II—204;

in the canon, I—152; II—179; *Kyrie eleison*, I—366³⁶, 384⁴².
 Amendment, promise of, I—18.
 America, Central II—139⁸; North, II—26^{139,140}.
 Amice, I—68, 276, 278f., 281f.
 Amiens, II—245^{45,49}; Missal II—291⁸⁰, 355³⁵; Sacramentary, see Index A: III, 2, a.
 Amort, E., II—374⁶.
 Amrhein, A., I—147³³.
 "Amt" (service), I—172; see also *Missa Cantata*.
Amulæ, II—7²⁶.
 **Ἀναβλέψας*, II—198.
 **Ἀναδείξας*, II—198, 202¹.
 **Ἀναγνώστης*, I—410⁴².
 **Ἀναίμακτος*, II—225³⁷.
 Anamnesis, I—16, 29, 36, 48; II—121²⁴, 218f.; and the congregation, II—222; death and resurrection, II—219f.; Oriental, II—221f.; parallel forms, I—474; II—116, 302; real, II—218f.; Roman, II—117¹¹, 220.
 Anaphora, I—31¹⁵, 32¹⁷, 41f., 84, 171; II—117f.
 Anastasia, St., II—120²⁶, 254f., 285.
 Anchorites, II—20¹¹⁴.
 Andechs, I—116⁷⁶.
 Andrew, St., II—120²⁶, 174f., 285f., 285⁴²; *Passio Andreae*, I—181¹¹.
 Andrew of Crete, I—424²¹.
 Andrieu, M., I—66³⁷, 86⁵³, 92⁸⁰, 93¹, 95¹⁸, 96²⁶, 101⁶⁰, 231¹²⁵, 459²²; II—54⁶², 200³³, 238⁷, 239⁹, 246⁴⁹, 309³³, 313^{10,11}, 314¹², 315²¹, 316²⁷, 326²⁴, 383^{65,66,69,70}, 384^{71,76}, 389¹¹⁷, 391¹²⁴; see also Index A: III, 2, c; III, 3, c.
 Andrieu-Collomp, II—251¹⁹.
 Andrieux, L., II—385⁸¹, 414⁴⁷.
 **Ἀνευθεῖς*, I—22⁶⁴.
 Angel in *Supplices*, I—56²⁶; II—231f.
 Angels, Choirs of, I—56²⁶; II—127f.
 Angers, II—13, 46²⁰, 121³⁴, 402¹⁶.
 Angoulême Sacramentary, see Index A: III, 1, a.
Anima Christi, II—215⁹², 347¹⁶.
Animæ omnium (Et), II—446⁶⁰.
 Anniversary, II—181⁸, 183¹⁴; see also Requiem Mass.
 Announcements I—73, 235, 490f.; Brandenburg, I—489⁵², 491³, 492⁹; Regensburg, I—490⁵², 492⁹, 493¹⁸.

Anselm, St., I—98³⁶, 108²³; II—346¹⁵.
 Anselm of Laon, I—118; II—368¹⁰.
Ante conspectum, I—291³, 299.
 Antependia, I—257.
Ante tuæ immensitatis, I—78²¹.
 Anti-Arianism, I—38f., 48, 80f., 302²⁵, 322, 380²⁶, 464, 467²⁶, 471f.; II—362; see also Arianism.
 Antidoron II—45¹⁹, 452f.
Antimensium, I—253f.
 Antioch, I—33f., 37, 46, 59⁴¹, 322, 328, 398; see also West Syrian Liturgy, Index A: II, 2.
 Antiphon I—321f., 328f.; antiphonal song I—321f., 328f.; II—393f.; repetition I—323f.; II—393f.; "three antiphons" I—263.
 Antiphonal, I—65, 105; see also Index A: III, 1, c.
 Antoninus, St., I—250⁴⁴.
Aperi Domine, I—291²; II—48³⁰, 139⁵.
 Aphraates, II—379³⁵.
 Aphthartodocetæ, II—300⁴².
 Apocalypse, I—16, 18⁵³.
 Apologia, I—18⁵⁶, 78f., 93f., 106, 272, 274, 291, 298, 315, 325²⁰, 357⁴⁹, 442; II—53⁵⁶, 58⁵⁴, 92, 98, 129⁹, 139, 214, 246.
 **Ἀπολύεσθε*, I—477; II—433².
 **Ἀποφορητόν*, I—13²⁹.
 Apostles, I—9ff., 19; *Canones Apostolorum*, II—10⁵²; *Doctrina Apostolorum*, I—245³; *Epistola Apostolorum*, I—15³⁹; in the Canon, II—174f., 251f.
 Apostles' creed, I—463f., 472; II—193³⁵, 199²⁶, 215⁸⁷; see also Creed.
Apostolica lectio sit, I—405¹¹.
 Apostolic Constitutions, I—20⁶¹.
 Apostolic history in the lessons, see Acts of the Apostles as reading.
 Application, I—205; II—25; *pro populo* I—222.
Appropinquet, I—273⁹, 274¹⁷.
 Apuleius, II—434¹⁷.
 Aquileia, I—480³³; II—9³⁶; Missal, I—350¹⁵; II—355³⁵.
 Arabian *Testamentum Domini*, see Index A: I.
 Arabic, I—407, II—456.
 Arbesmann, R., II—366³⁴.
 Archdeacon, I—71f.; II—7, 53, 267, 304, 333, 344, 415⁵⁵.
 Arens, A., I—438¹⁰⁷.

Arens, F., see Essen, Index A: III, 3, b.
 Arezzo, II—246^{49,50}; confessional guide of, I—306⁵⁹; Sacramentary, II—326²⁷.
 Arian fragments, II—125⁶⁷, 132²⁶, 149.
 Arianism, I—38, 328f., 355³⁸, 380²⁶, 381³²; II—362; see also Anti-Arianism.
 Arians, II—382⁶⁰.
 Aristides, I—24¹¹.
 Aristotle, I—113.
 Arles, I—92, 389⁶⁶; II—317⁵⁰.
 Armenian liturgy, I—42; see also Index A: II, 5.
 Arms, Extension of the, I—101, 107; II—141f., 211f., 220f., 236⁶³; see also Prayer, posture during.
 Arnobius, The Younger, II—221²¹.
 Arnold, A., I—7¹, 8⁶, 10¹⁶, 13²⁷⁻²⁸, 14³⁶, 25¹⁶, 26²¹, 31¹⁴, 40²¹; II—4⁹, 197¹⁸.
 Arras, I—92⁸², II—12⁶¹, 401⁶.
 Art and liturgy of the Mass, I—2f., 156f.
 Asceticism, I—192f.
Asperges me, I—270, 272, 277; II—452.
Aspersio, II—76³⁴.
Assit nobis, II—348²⁴.
A subitanea, II—444³⁸.
 Atchley, E. C. G. F., I—67¹, 68⁷, 69⁸, 299¹⁰, 317², 318¹⁰; II—71³, 73²⁰, 140¹⁵, 209⁴⁶.
 Athanasius, I—181¹¹, 207², 347⁷, 422⁷; II—380⁴³.
 Athenagoras, I—24¹².
 Atkinson, R., I—170¹⁰.
 Attention of congregation, arousing, I—405f.; see also Deacon.
 Attwater, D., I—407²³.
Audemus dicere, I—52; II—282.
Aufer a nobis, I—62, 94, 94¹¹, 289, 292, 308f., 310⁸¹.
 Augsburg, I—59⁴¹; see also Synods, below;
 Missals, Index A: III, 3, a; "*Messe singen oder Lesen*," Index A: III, 3, d.
 Augustine, St., I—17⁴⁴, 44², 60², 114, 129¹³, 170, 181¹¹, 189⁴², 190⁴⁶, 191⁵¹, 213⁴, 214, 219, 236, 247, 251, 262, 303, 361⁷, 364¹⁹, 373, 383³⁸, 394¹, 407²², 409, 423, 426, 430⁶⁰, 434³², 447³², 457, 459^{21,25,26}, 475¹, 480, 491²; II—3⁸, 6, 10⁵¹, 27, 62¹⁰⁸, 102⁵, 110f., 144²⁴, 161⁹, 172, 204¹³, 223²⁹, 229¹³, 240f., 249⁵, 269⁵⁰, 273⁷⁸, 277, 280¹⁶, 283f., 288, 321¹, 360³, 366³⁵, 375, 378, 379³⁶, 388, 392, 394, 419f., 447.

Augustinians, I—101⁵⁴; A., Discalced I—206⁷²; see also Index A: III, 2, g.
 Aurelian of Arles, I—340; II—163¹⁷, 393¹⁶.
 Aurelian of Reaumé, II—130¹⁰.
Aures ad Dominum, II—113²¹.
Aures tuas, I—274¹⁴.
 Austria, II—158, 386; see also Salzburg, Seckau, etc.
 Auxentius, I—46.
 Auxerre, II—187³⁹, 293³³.
 Avedighian, G., II—287⁶².
Ave in aeternum, II—352.
Ave in ævum, II—352.
Ave Maria, I—297⁸⁰, 298⁵³, 307⁶⁵, 313¹⁵, 461, 488f., 488⁴⁴, 492, 493¹⁸; II—171¹³, 457¹⁰.
Ave principium, II—215.
Ave salus mundi, II—215, 347¹⁶.
Ave sanctum Evangelium, I—312⁹.
Ave sanguis Christi, II—352¹⁴.
Ave verba, I—451.
Ave verum corpus, II—215f., 347¹⁶.
 Avignon, II—461¹⁷.
A vinculis peccatorum, I—315³¹.
 Avitus of Vienne, I—173³⁷, 434¹⁴.
 Axial type architecture, I—256.
 **Ἀξιος*, II—111.
 **Ἀξυμα*, I—85; II—33f., 300⁴²; see Bread.
 Babylonia, I—14³².
 Bags, linen, I—73; II—304.
 Baldwin of Flanders, II—368¹⁰.
 Ball, H., I—3².
 Balthasar, H. U. von, I—394³.
 Balthasar of Pforta, I—115⁷²; II—70¹⁵⁵, 147⁴⁵, 236⁵², 237⁵⁶, 325²², 351⁵, 448¹¹.
 Baluzius, St., I—390⁷⁰.
 Bangor, II—352⁹; Antiphonary, see Index A: II, 8; see also Maskell, Index A: III, 3, a.
 Bannister, H. M., I—341⁴⁷, 344⁶¹, 345⁶³, 358⁵⁹, 359⁶⁴, 436^{94,95}; II—130¹⁶, 134²⁸, 337²⁷, 338³⁷, 340⁵⁰, 396³⁵, 436³⁷; see also Blume.
 Baptism, II—242f., 282^{26,27}, 290⁷⁴, 447;
 Communion, II—385, 413⁴⁷; Mass for persons to be baptized, II—180, 181^{7,8}, 183, 185²⁶; rite, I—15³⁷.
 Baptismal water, blessing of, II—107⁴², 191.
 Barbel, J., II—233⁴⁰.
 Barberini Mss., I—302²⁷.
 Barcelona, II—88⁴⁶, 89⁵⁰, 331⁵⁹.

Bardenhewer, O., I—51⁷, 456⁶.
 Bardy, G., I—31¹⁶, 50⁴.
 Barefooted communicants, II—377.
 Barin, A., I—237²⁶.
 Barnabas, Epistle of, I—26²².
 Baroque, I—141ff.
 Bartmann, N., I—185³².
 Basilica, I—68, 253ff., 414ff.
 Basilicarii, I—473⁶⁹; II—129⁶.
 Basil the Great, St., I—38f., 213; II—360², 366³⁵, 388¹⁰⁸; *Canones Basilii*, see Index A: I; Liturgy of St. Basil, see Index A: II, 4.
 Batifoll, P., I—50², 53¹¹, 67¹, 69⁸, 70¹², 101⁵⁰, 144¹⁴, 170¹⁵, 172^{24,30}, 207¹, 219⁴⁹, 322⁹, 338²⁸, 360², 396¹⁶, 449⁵¹, 457¹²; II—42³, 51⁴², 61¹⁰⁴, 70¹⁶⁴, 71⁸, 90⁶, 93¹⁷, 94²⁷, 99^{6,7}, 102⁶, 148⁶, 151¹⁹, 155¹⁷, 157³⁶, 168^{48,49}, 170³, 184²², 189¹³, 228¹⁰, 234f., 239¹², 255³⁶, 277³, 303², 307²⁰, 312^{3,6}, 381⁴⁹, 436³³.
 Baudot, J., II—13⁶⁶.
 Bauernfeind, O., I—10¹⁸.
 Bauerreiss, R., I—117⁸⁰.
 Baumgärtler, J., II—385⁸¹.
 Bäumker, W., I—126¹²⁷, 147^{32,35,36}, 155⁷⁴, 440^{119,120,121}, 461⁴⁴, 472⁶⁷.
 Baumstark, A., I—13²⁷⁻²⁸, 19⁶¹, 22¹, 30¹⁰, 31¹⁴, 35⁴, 36⁶, 40²⁵, 50¹⁻², 51⁶, 55²⁵, 56²⁶, 59⁴¹, 60⁴², 62³, 63¹⁶, 64²⁴, 74^{24,27}, 92⁸³, 101⁵⁰, 102⁵⁶, 104², 105⁷, 137⁵⁵, 140⁷¹, 171¹⁵, 213⁷, 221⁶³, 263⁷, 323¹³, 325²⁷, 329⁴³, 334⁶, 335¹³, 347⁴, 350¹⁴, 373¹, 374⁶, 377¹⁶, 381²⁸, 393¹⁰, 394³, 395^{5,8}, 399^{29,32}, 402⁴⁸, 424^{22,27,28}, 438¹⁰⁶, 443^{7,8}, 445¹⁹, 457⁷, 458¹³, 468⁴³, 476⁷, 477¹³, 481^{7,8,9}, 482¹⁵, 483¹⁹, 484²⁶; II—5¹⁵, 111⁶, 113²⁰, 118¹⁹, 126⁶², 132²⁶, 148⁵, 150¹⁶, 152³, 173¹⁸, 185²⁴, 188⁸, 192²⁸, 193³⁰, 228¹¹, 230¹⁹, 245⁴⁵, 248^{1,2}, 249⁵, 253²⁶, 254²³, 255^{37,38}, 267³⁷, 278¹⁰, 282²⁴, 294³, 297²⁷, 322⁶, 333⁷, 345⁶, 357⁶⁰, 384⁷⁷, 387⁹⁸, 388¹⁰⁴, 394¹⁹, 428⁷, 430^{21,22}, 452⁸, 453^{12,14}, 456³, 461¹⁶; see also *Gregorianum*, Index A: III, 1a; *Testamentum Domini*, Index A: 1.
 Bavaria, II—13⁶⁶, 14⁷², 21¹¹⁵.
 Bayeux, II—356³⁹, 412³⁸; *Ordinarium*, see Index A: III, 3, b.
 Beata viscera, (*Et*), II—457¹³.
 Beauvais, Litany of; II—435²⁴; Missal, I—284⁵¹; II—87⁵⁷.

Bec, see Index A: III, 3, b.
 Bechofen, J.; I—115⁷², 116⁷⁵; II—329⁴³, 348²⁶, 405³⁶, 448, 448¹¹.
 Beck, A., see Freising, Index A: III, 3, a.
 Beckmann, J., I—389⁶⁶.
 Bede, Venerable, I—248²⁸; II—33¹³, 180³, 363²⁰, 379³³.
 Beer, G., II—38⁴⁵.
 Begards, II—210⁶⁶.
 Beginning of the Mass, I—368.
 Beguines, II—210⁶⁶, 365³¹.
 Behm, J., I—188⁴¹.
 Beil, A., II—301⁴⁵, 332⁶⁵.
 Beissel, S., I—67¹, 320¹, 398^{23,27}, 399³², 401⁴⁰, 402⁵⁰, 403^{51,52}, 415⁷⁰, 442³, 449⁵⁰; II—7^{26,29}, 229¹⁷, 380⁴⁶.
 Beileth, J., I—109^{30,36}, 115⁶⁹, 269³¹, 288⁷⁷, 303³⁰, 326³⁰, 387^{64,65}, 411⁴⁶, 417⁷⁸, 419², 447³⁶, 448⁴⁶, 453⁷⁷, 454⁸⁵, 470⁵⁴; II—11⁶⁶, 14^{69,70}, 18⁹⁵, 22¹²⁰, 85¹⁹, 87³⁵, 89⁶⁶, 138⁴⁸, 165³¹, 290⁷³, 292⁸⁵, 325²³, 326²⁹, 327³⁶, 339^{45,46}, 413⁴¹, 436³⁵, 454²¹.
 Belgium, I—161, 163¹⁷; II—23¹²⁶.
 Bell, II—131; signal, I—228¹⁰⁹, 230¹⁰, 439, 443⁶; II—131²², 207³⁰, 209f., 217, 273.
 Bellarmine, Robert, St., I—185³¹, 187³⁸, 379²⁴; II—227⁶.
 Benches, church, I—242, 468.
Benedicamus Domino, I—361; II—435f.
Benedicat nos Deus, II—406⁴⁰; see II—444³⁶.
Benedicat nos (or vos) divina maiestas, II—443³², 444³⁶.
Benedicat nos (or vos) Dominus, II—439, 444.
Benedicat (nos) et custodiat, II—444.
Benedicat vos omnipotens Deus, Pater, II—444.
Benedic (Domine) et, II—262¹⁶, 263.
Benedicite!, I—309⁷⁶; II—65¹²⁷.
Benedicite omnia, II—459ff.
Benedicite sacerdotes, II—462.
 Benedict, St.: Rule of, I—204⁵⁹, 216, 337, 401⁴², 421, 447³⁶; II—12³³, 284³⁶, 287⁶⁰, 412, 442²⁴; life, II—32², 341⁴, 381⁵¹, 390¹¹⁸.
 Benedict VIII, I—470.
 Benedict XIII, I—155⁷⁸, 439, 492¹⁰.
 Benedict XIV, I—151⁵¹, 196⁶, 205⁶⁸, 215²⁸, 232¹²⁷, 250⁴⁶, 492¹⁰; II—166³⁵, 227⁶, 230²², 380⁴³.
 Benedict XV, I—166²⁷, 167³¹; II—450.

Benedict of Aniane, II—20.
 Benedict the Levite, I—380²⁶; II—94³, 20¹¹³, 440⁹.
Benedicta filia tu, II—404³¹, 406, 406⁴¹.
 Benedictines, I—95; II—442; *Consuetudines*, see Index A: III, 2, f.; see also Cluny, Monte Cassino, etc.
Benedictio Dei (omnipotentis) Patris, I—454; II—66¹³⁷, 69¹⁵², 296¹⁶, 441¹⁶, 444, 444³⁸.
Benedictione coelesti, II—443³².
Benedictiones episcopales, II—294⁷, 295.
Benedictiones super populum, II—342, 432³¹.
Benedictionis et consecrationis angelus, II—65¹²⁷.
Benedictus, (Luke 1:68–79) I—47.
Benedictus Deus in, I—196⁰.
Benedictus qui venit, I—447; II—132²⁶, 136ff., 216⁹⁷; meaning, 136; origin, 136; *Benedictus and Sanctus*, 137.
Benedictus qui venit . . . Deus Dominus, I—429.
 Beneventum, I—416⁷⁵, 470⁶⁰.
 Berachah, I—11²⁴, 19ff.; II—116.
Berachoth, I—15⁴⁰, 18⁵².
 Beran, J., II—286⁴⁵.
 Berengarius of Tours, I—119.
 Berg, K., II—3⁶.
 Bergamo, II—47²⁶.
 Bergner, H., I—461³⁸.
 Beringer, F., I—492¹⁰; II—458¹⁶.
 Berlendis, F. de, I—197⁷; II—24¹³², 36³³.
 Berlière, U., I—96²⁴, 98³³, 99³⁹, 199¹⁸, 217³¹.
 Bernard, St., I—118, 125, 301; Index A: III—2f.
 Bernard de Parentinis, I—114, 128⁷; II—448⁹.
 Bernard of Waging, I—98³⁶, 115⁷², 332⁶⁹; II—60⁹⁸, 67¹⁴⁰, 85¹⁹.
 Berning, W., I—8⁶.
 Berno of Reichenau, I—356⁴⁴, 470⁵⁰.
 Bernold of Constance, I—103, 137⁵⁵, 205⁶⁷, 226⁹², 237²⁴, 247²², 248³⁴, 273^{8,14}, 292¹⁰, 294¹⁸, 301²², 304³⁸, 305⁵⁴, 357⁴⁵, 361⁴, 365²⁸, 368⁴⁷, 380²⁶, 386⁵², 387⁶⁶, 411⁴⁶, 414⁶⁶, 415, 453⁷⁶, 470⁵¹; II—17⁸⁵, 47²⁷, 48³¹, 49³², 50³⁹, 56⁷¹, 61¹⁰⁵, 64¹²¹, 71⁶, 123⁶⁰, 143³⁰, 157³², 161¹¹, 165³¹, 167⁴⁴, 176²⁵, 186³¹, 194³⁸, 205¹⁹, 214, 220¹⁵, 221²¹, 245⁴⁷, 248⁶⁴, 259⁶⁴, 270⁶⁵, 272⁶⁸, 275¹, 286⁴⁶, 306¹¹, 308²⁴, 309³², 310⁴⁰⁻⁴², 314¹⁸, 318³⁶, 326²⁷, 332⁶⁵, 336¹⁹, 347¹⁹, 384⁷⁵, 396³⁴, 399⁶⁶, 401⁵, 410²⁶, 429¹⁷, 432³², 435^{28,29}, 438⁷, 445⁴⁸, 460⁶, 461^{12,14}, 462²⁶.
 Beroldus, I—406¹⁶; II—22¹²³.
 Bers, II—458¹⁶.
 Berthold of Chiemsee, I—131²², 132³¹; II—208⁴⁰, 215⁸⁵, 260³, 296²⁰, 329⁴⁴, 406³⁸.
 Berthold of Regensburg, I—116⁷⁵, 119⁹⁰, 252⁶⁷, 343⁶⁴, 369⁶¹, 472⁶⁷; II—143³², 212⁶⁹, 215⁸⁶, 364²⁹.
 Bérulle, P. de, I—143, 185³³.
 Besançon, II—54⁶³, 455²⁶.
 Betsingmesse ("Pray and sing Mass"), I—163f.
 Beuron, I—159.
 Biasca, II—157³⁶, 200³³, 303¹.
 Biberach, II—167⁷, 18⁹⁴, 25¹³⁴.
 Bible lesson, I—263, 474.
 Bickell, G., I—7¹, 124¹²¹, 132²⁸.
 Biehl, L., I—69⁷, 221⁶⁷, 389⁶⁶, 390⁷¹, 443⁹; II—157³⁷.
 Biel, Gabr., II—211⁵⁸, 215⁸⁶, 291⁸⁴, 309³³, 356⁴⁴, 404³¹, 406^{38,41}, 418.
 Bilfinger, G., I—247¹⁸; II—366³⁸.
 Billerbeck, P., see Strack-Billerbeck.
 Billot, L., I—185³¹.
 Bination, I—139.
 Binet, E., II—463³³.
 Binterim, A. J., I—276²⁷; II—158⁴⁸, 201⁴¹; see also Cologne *Ordo*, Index A: III, 3, a.
 Biretta, I—287.
 Birthday, II—181⁸.
 Bishop, I—13²⁹; administering Communion, II—324¹⁷; as celebrant, I—195ff.; as the preacher, I—457ff.; blessing, II—439f., 443f., (see also Pontifical blessing, Gallican); *Caeremoniale Episcoporum*, see Index A: III—4, 6; consecration of, II—13, 181^{7,8}, 182^{10,13}, 184²⁰, 185²⁶, 376; *fermentum*, II—312f.; named in canon, II—153, 155 (see also Pontifical service); orations, I—374⁶; reads the Gospel, I—443.
 Bishop, E., I—39¹⁸, 40^{22,23}, 76¹⁰, 334⁶, 342⁴⁹, 374⁶; II—4¹⁰, 105²¹, 155²³, 159³, 160^{4,6}, 162¹⁶, 190¹⁷, 191²⁶, 238⁷, 240¹³, 279¹¹, 334⁹, 343¹¹, 410²², 435²⁶.
 Bishop, W. C., I—50¹.
 Blaise, St., I—155⁷⁷.

- "Blessed be God," II—459.
 Blessing, I—34, 91, 174, 239, 454; II—78, 150, 294f., 420; after Communion, II—410; after the fore-Mass, I—476f., 494; at the end of Mass, I—4, 118, 147, 197⁸, 235f.; II—427f., 432, 439; before Communion, II—276, 281f., 294; closing blessing, I—5, 118, 148, 197⁸, 235; II—439f.; see also, I—494; final blessing sanctioned by particular law, II—451f.; formulas II—442f.; individual, II—452; Last Gospel, II—447f.; *nos* and *vos*, II—443f.; of the chalice, II—383; of gifts, II—64f.; of natural products, I—2, 251¹⁶, 260f.; of the deacon, I—454f.; of the sub-deacon, I—419⁸; of the reader, II—442; reserved to the bishop, I—197⁸; II—440f.; sign of the Cross, I—64f.; II—143f., 445; with monstrance, II—451f.; with relics, II—445; with scriptural texts, II—112¹⁶, 113, 447; see also Pontifical blessing.
 Blood and soul, II—318⁸⁴.
 Bludau, A., I—246¹⁴, 457⁷; II—366⁸⁶.
 Blume, Cl., I—327⁸⁵, 344⁶¹, 345^{62, 63}, 347⁷, 352²³, 358⁵⁴, 359^{64f}, 420⁶, 435⁹¹, 436^{94, 95}, 437⁹⁸, 439¹¹⁴; II—130¹⁶, 134²⁸, 337²⁷, 338³⁷, 340⁶⁰, 396³⁵, 436³⁷; see also Bannister.
 Bobbio, I—454⁹³; II—88⁴⁶, 164²⁶; Missal see Index A: II, 8.
 Bock, P., II—280¹⁷.
 Böcking, E., I—446²³.
 Boehme, M., I—77¹⁸.
 Boeri, P., I—249³⁵.
 Bohemia, II—386.
 Boldau, see Index A: III, 2, b.
 Bologna, II—152²¹, 339³⁹, 444³⁹.
 Bömer, F., I—174³⁷.
 Bona, J., I—5⁶, 79²⁶, 93⁵, 96²⁷, 151⁵¹, 204⁵⁸, 222⁷³, 269²⁹, 275²⁰, 292⁸, 298³³, 301²¹, 302²⁷, 307⁶³, 308⁷⁰, 311⁸¹, 380²⁶, 389⁶⁶, 449⁴⁹; II—11⁵⁶, 49³², 139⁶, 148⁶, 164²³, 246⁵⁵, 293⁹², 357⁴⁷, 360⁵, 379³³, 384⁷⁵, 388¹⁰⁵, 439¹¹, 442²⁰, 449¹².
 Bonaventure, St., I—439; II—212⁶⁷, prayer of, II—464³⁵.
 Bone, H., I—157⁸⁶.
 Bonhomme, P., I—382³³.
 Boniface, St., I—74, 85⁶³; II—54⁶², 73, 143, 295, 381⁶¹; in the canon; II—176.
 Boniface I, I—54¹⁷; II—253.
 Bonitus of Clermont, II—416.
 Bonizo of Sutri, I—197⁹, 389^{66, 69}; II—64¹²⁶, 80²⁰, 158³⁸, 289⁶⁸, 295¹².
 Book of Common Prayer, I—141³.
 Borella, P., I—261¹, 444¹¹, 477¹⁷, 478^{22, 23, 24}, 479^{25, 30, 31, 32}, 485²⁷; II—177⁴¹.
 Bossuet, J. B., I—185⁵¹; II—90⁶.
 Botte, B., I—51⁴, 53¹², 55²³, 218⁴³; II—103⁹, 119²⁴, 136⁴¹, 150—170 (passim), 175³⁰, 183f., 190¹⁵, 194f., 220f., 223²⁹, 231²⁸, 233f., 238², 244—251 (passim), 257⁴³, 265³¹, 286⁴⁷, 303¹, 336¹⁸.
 Bow, at the blessing, I—240; II—296, 427f., 432; at the *memento* for the dead, I—107, 117; II—247, 259; before the Eucharist, II—202, 206²², 210f., 377.
 Bow of assistants, I—72, 228¹⁰⁹, 388; II—139.
 Bow of the people, I—228¹⁰⁹, 240, 371; II—139, 328.
 Bow of the priest, I—90, 303; II—438; at the canon, I—72; II—137, 141f., 186, 236.
 "Boxed Masses", I—131.
 Boys as mass servers, I—227, 230f., as readers, I—410; as singers, I—443f.
 Brackmann, A., I—96²⁶.
 Braga, I—138; II—177, 458¹⁴.
 Brandenburg, "Announcement" from, I—489⁶², 491³, 492⁹.
 Braun, J., I—40²³, 71^{16, 17}, 79²⁵, 108²⁷, 110³⁷, 112^{51, 53, 55}, 117⁸⁰, 150⁴⁷, 203⁵⁵, 222^{72, 73}, 223^{75, 76, 80}, 224^{82, 83, 84}, 231¹²³, 254⁸, 255^{13, 14}, 256^{16, 22, 23}, 271⁴², 276², 278¹⁴, 290¹, 312¹⁰, 313¹⁵, 318⁶, 411^{47, 48, 49}; II—7²⁹, 32⁶, 36³⁵, 41⁶⁴, 43¹¹, 53⁵², 55⁶⁶, 61¹⁰¹, 131²², 140¹¹, 199³¹, 208²⁷, 210⁴⁸, 213⁷⁵, 304⁶, 329⁴², 375¹⁰, 382^{67, 62}, 383⁷⁰, 384⁷², 409¹⁷, 414⁴⁹, 417⁷⁴, 460².
 Bread and wine from the faithful, I—16, 29, 71, 189; II—1ff., 5ff., 9, 11f., 14, 19, 32.
 Bread as matter for the Sacrifice, II—31f.; breadstamp, II—33, 36; domestic, II—32; making, II—34f.; names, II—37; unleavened, I—85; II—10, 32f., 40, 258, 300⁴², 305, 333, 382, 412, 454.
 Bread, Blessed, see Antidoron, Breaking of bread, *Eulogiae*.
 Breaking of bread (Primitive church), I—9ff., 13^{28, 30}, 169; II—298, 301.

- Breaking of the Bread in the Mass, I—48, 72f., 84, 90; II—202f., 294, 298, 303f., 338; as symbol, II—300f., 310, 318, 334; before the *Agnus Dei*, II—309³⁴; contraction, II—321; dividing, II—298, 305¹¹, 310; into three parts, II—309f.; over the chalice, II—309.
 Brechter, S., I—98⁵⁵.
 Bremond, H., I—141¹, 143^{6, 7, 8}, 144^{14, 16}, 231¹²⁴, 289⁹⁰, 297³⁰; II—463³³.
 Brescia, I—105⁴, 297³¹; II—441¹⁶.
 Breslau, I—119⁹⁰; II—65¹²⁹, 70¹⁶³, 327³², 371²⁸.
Breviarium Romanum, I—135; II—457¹⁰.
 Bridal Mass, see Nuptial Mass.
 Brightman, F. E., (insofar as he is not merely as editor) I—27³¹, 37⁷, 40²⁵, 54¹⁶, 171^{15, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21}, 173³⁶, 255¹¹, 288⁷⁶, 315^{25, 26, 27}, 335¹², 395^{6, 7, 14}, 405⁹, 461³⁹, 476^{6, 10}; II—5¹³, 37^{40, 41}, 73¹⁹, 74²³, 96⁴¹, 102², 159², 328⁴⁰; see Index A.
 Brightman, Armenian Liturgy, see Index A: II—5; Byzantine Liturgy in general, Index A: II—4; East Syrian Liturgy, Index A: II—3; Ethiopian Liturgy, Index A: II—1; Greek Liturgy of Saint James, Index A: II—2; Greek Liturgy of Saint Mark, Index A: II—1; Liturgy of Saint Basil, Index A: II—4; Liturgy of Saint John Chrysostom, Index A: II—4; Sahidic church canons, Index A, 1.
 Brinktrine, J., I—8⁴, 55²⁵, 57²⁸, 101⁵¹, 185³¹, 208⁶, 264¹², 288⁷⁹, 289⁸⁵, 291⁶, 347³, 351¹⁸, 354³⁰, 356⁴¹, 361⁷, 404⁵, 410⁴⁶, 414⁶⁷, 439¹¹², 466^{21, 23}, 467^{26, 29}; II—27⁸, 73²², 90⁶, 93^{21, 23}, 121³⁷, 126⁶⁴, 136⁴², 143²⁷, 144³⁵, 148⁶, 151¹⁶, 155¹⁶, 170¹, 179¹, 192²⁸, 200³⁸, 203⁸, 231³⁰, 235⁴⁸, 237^{55, 57}, 247⁶⁹, 249⁶, 260³, 261¹¹, 266³³, 267⁴¹, 280¹⁶, 281²², 288⁶¹, 316²⁷, 319⁴², 325¹⁸, 376¹⁹, 403²⁶; Ceremonials of the Papal Mass, III—4, a, b; Papal Court Chapel, III—2, a; Sacramentaries, see Index A: Rossianum, III—1, a.
 Brixen, I—124¹²¹, 131²², 132²⁸; II—55⁶⁹, 415⁶³; see also Index A: III, 4, a and Synods, Index B, below, see Taufers.
 Browe, P., I—93⁸, 188⁸⁶, 119⁹⁴, 121^{99, 106, 107, 108}, 125¹²⁷, 128⁴, 199²¹, 210, 210¹⁵, 215^{20, 21}, 226⁹⁵, 232¹²⁶, 249⁴², 443⁹, 448⁴¹; II—16⁸², 18⁹⁷, 131²², 141¹⁶, 146, 206—216 (passim), 275², 291⁸, 293⁹⁴, 302⁵³, 324¹⁵, 325²¹, 356⁴¹, 360—378 (passim), 381⁶¹, 385f.; 386⁵⁶, 389¹¹⁶, 398^{48, 51}, 403²², 404³¹, 407—414 (passim), 415⁵⁶, 416⁶⁴, 444f.; 451, 453f., 453¹⁷.
 Bruiningk, H. von, see Riga, Index A: III, 3, a.
 Bruno of Segni, II—368¹⁰.
 Brunswick, II—296¹⁸.
 Buchner, F. X., II—414⁶³.
 Buchwald, R., I—50¹, 58³³; II—153¹⁰, 234⁴⁶, 263²⁴.
 Buenger, D., see Lyons, below, and in Index A: III, 3, a.
 Bulgarians, II—363²⁰.
 Bunsen, C., I—50¹.
 Burchard, John of Strassburg, I—135, 137⁶⁷, 143¹², 228¹⁰⁹, 237²⁴, 240, 242⁴⁸, 249⁴⁰, 275²⁰, 288⁷⁸, 289⁸³, 311⁸⁵, 365²⁶, 413⁶¹, 450⁶¹, 455, 470; II—17, 61¹⁰², 85²³, 209⁴⁵, 272⁷¹, 329^{43, 45}, 349²⁹, 351¹, 417⁷³, 444³⁹, 460, 462²¹.
 Burchard of Worms, I—98³⁴, 226⁹², 237²³, 246¹⁰, 247²³, 371⁶⁴; II—120³⁰, 384⁷⁶.
 Burdach, K., I—120⁹⁶; II—44¹⁴, 300⁴².
 Burel, J., II—366³⁵.
 Burgenland (Hungary), I—315²⁴.
 Bürkler, X., I—144¹⁶.
 Burse, II—459.
 Bursfeld, II—354²⁸, 445⁴⁰, 447⁶⁰, 449¹⁵.
 Busch, J., I—143¹⁴.
 Bute, J., Marquess of, I—325²⁴; II—4¹⁰, 328⁴⁰.
 Butler, J., I—193⁵⁷.
 Byzantine Liturgy, I—27³¹, 42ff.; see also Index A: II, 4.
 Byzantium, see Constantinople.
 Cabrol, F., I—30¹⁰, 45², 47^{17, 18}, 50¹, 57²⁸, 58³³, 78²⁰, 79²⁶, 152⁵⁶, 275²⁰, 340⁴², 365²⁷, 373⁴, 384⁴¹, 420⁸, 431⁶⁷; II—34¹⁶, 46²³, 159³, 162¹⁵, 233³⁶, 273⁷⁷, 279¹¹, 289⁶², 462²³.
 Caecilian movement, I—157.
 Caen, II—353¹⁵.
Caeremoniale Episcoporum, see Index A: III, 4, b.
 Caesarius of Arles, St., I—235⁸, 367⁴¹, 371⁵⁵, 458, 460; II—3⁶, 6¹⁷, 11⁵⁵, 110⁴, 129⁸, 136⁴¹, 155, 288⁵⁴, 295¹⁰, 363²³, 380^{43, 47}.
 Caesarius of Heisterbach, II—206²⁸.

- Cagin, P., I—13²⁷, 50¹, 55²⁰; II—102³, 125⁵⁸, 135⁵⁷, 148⁹, 195², 196⁹, 203⁷, 233⁴¹, 235⁴⁷, 333⁶, 334⁸, 398⁴⁷; See also Angoulême Sacramentary, Index A: III, 1, a.
- Calderón, P., I—117.
- Calicem salutaris*, I—21⁶²; II—55, 353.
- Calix ministerialis*, II—382.
- Calix salutaris*, I—134; II—100.
- Calix sanctus*, II—7, 383.
- Callewaert, C., I—55²², 140⁷³, 308⁶⁹, 309⁷⁴, 322¹⁰, 329⁴⁵, 336¹⁸, 338²⁵, 339⁸¹, 397²⁰, 399⁵¹, 405⁶, 411⁴⁷, 431⁶⁷; II—99⁷, 262¹⁷, 263¹⁸, 429¹⁵.
- Camaldolese, II—211⁵⁸, 362; Sacramentary, see Index A: III—2, a.
- Cambrai, I—282; II—347¹⁶.
- Cancellatis manibus*, II—84, 236⁵⁵.
- Candles, I—68, 445; II—454²⁴, 460; on the altar; I—203, 271; see *Ceroferarii*, Torch, Consecration Candle.
- Canes, I—448, 460.
- Cano, M., I—184⁵¹.
- Canon, *Actionis*, II—103; allegory, I—89f., 116ff.; as sanctuary, I—82f., 143, 145, 161¹¹, II—104f., 138ff.; as *secretis*, I—244⁵⁹; II—93, 97; at the *Agnus Dei*, II—106⁵⁴, 327⁵²; beginning of, II—48, 97f., 103f.; Byzantine, I—522; concluding doxologies, II—259ff.; detailed explanation, II—101ff.; end of, II—106, 340; half-aloud, II—104, 244, 258, 289f.; history of the text, I—50ff., 101; II—167ff., 179ff.; Irish tradition, II—244, 255⁵⁹, 286⁴⁵; memorization of, I—60; *minor*, II—97²; Nestorians, II—96⁴¹; picture in, II—105; rite, I—72f., II—101ff.; silence during, I—82f., 94, 109, 124¹²¹, 127, 151f., 311; II—101, 137, 138, 141; stricter notion, I—115f.; II—103f.; struggle of the Reformation, I—132, 134⁵⁸, 138⁶¹, 141⁵; tablet, I—60¹.
- Canonistics, see Index A: III, 2, e.
- Canonization of Saints, solemn, II—13, 19.
- Canons of St. Victor, see Augustinians, Index A: III, 2, g.
- Cantare*, I—472⁶⁶.
- Cantatorium*, I—60, 65, 70, 433.
- Canticum trium puerorum*, I—47, 94, 423¹¹, 435; II—460ff.
- Capelle, B., I—63¹⁷, 336^{18,21}, 360⁵, 379²², 397²⁰, 462¹, 464¹¹, 469^{47,48,49}, 470^{50,56}; II—120³⁰, 156⁵¹, 307²⁰, 309⁵⁴, 312⁵, 313¹², 315²¹, 389⁴⁹, 336¹⁸.
- Capitula diebus apta*, II—177.
- Capitular churches, I—104, 248.
- Capitulare Evangeliorum*, I—64, 401⁴⁰.
- Cappa*, II—307¹⁷.
- Cappuyns, M., I—482¹⁶.
- Capua, F. di, I—376¹⁵.
- Capuchins, I—206^{69,72}, 317¹; II—211⁵⁸, 330⁴⁶.
- Carinthia, II—147², 413⁴⁷.
- Carloman, I—85⁵⁵.
- Carmelites, I—100, 292, 327, 437¹⁰¹, 444¹⁶; II—80²⁷, 202⁴, 221¹⁵, 270⁵⁸, 293^{91,93}, 310³⁷, 327⁵¹, 330⁴⁷, 347¹⁶, 405⁵⁵, 442¹⁸, 458¹⁴; see also Carmelites: *Ordinale*, Index A: III, 2, g.
- Carthusians, I—99, 199, 204⁶⁰, 210, 225⁸⁶, 290⁹³, 297⁵⁰, 299¹⁰, 306⁶¹, 307⁶³, 357, 409⁵⁵, 450⁵⁹; II—51⁴⁵, 64¹²⁵, 66¹⁵⁵, 80, 84¹⁵, 87⁵², 130¹⁰, 207, 208⁵⁹, 209⁴⁵, 213⁷¹, 220¹⁵, 308⁵⁰, 330^{47,51}, 340, 348²⁰, 352⁹, 354²², 358, 371²⁹, 387⁹⁹, 391¹⁵¹, 437, 442; *Statua antiqua*, see Index A: III, 2, g.
- Casantense 614, Cod.*, see Index A: III, 2, c.
- Casel, O., I—17⁴⁸, 21⁶², 22⁶⁴, 24⁹, 31¹⁶, 39¹⁹, 84⁴⁷, 172⁵⁰, 178², 183²⁴, 192⁵⁵, 377¹⁷, 379²²; II—93¹⁸, 129⁵, 151¹⁸, 188ff., 194⁵⁷, 201⁴⁰, 218², 219⁵, 225⁴⁰, 335¹⁴, 424⁵⁶, 433¹⁵.
- Caspar, E., I—67⁵.
- Caspari, C. P., I—50⁴.
- Cassian, John, I—426⁵⁷; II—436⁵⁶.
- Cassiodorus, I—175⁴¹; II—392⁹.
- Castellani, A., I—494²⁵; II—213⁷⁷, 260⁸.
- Castigatio vocis*, I—279¹⁶.
- Casula*, bell-shaped, I—277; II—214.
- Catacombs, II—242f.
- Catechesis, I—490ff.
- Catechumeni recedant*, I—479.
- Catechumens, I—13²⁹; and the Gospel, I—443; Mass of, I—261¹, 474; Prayer for, II—153.
- Cathari, I—119.
- Cathedra*, bishop's, I—68, 70, 83, 108, 202, 254, 255¹⁸, 333, 415ff., 459f.
- Catholic Epistles as lessons, I—395, 405¹⁰.
- Cavaleriis, M. de, II—269⁵¹.
- Cavalieri, J. M., I—449^{49,54}, 461⁴².
- Cecchetti, J., I—384⁴¹; II—280¹⁶.

- Cecilia, St., I—126¹⁵³; II—119, 253, 254, 255.
- Celebrare Missam*, I—196.
- "Celebrating Mass", I—173.
- Celestine I, I—54¹⁸, 322, 457, 482¹⁵.
- Celtic Liturgy, I—45, 387⁵⁵; see Index A: II, 8.
- Celts, I—76f.
- Censer, I—451f.; II—62¹⁰⁸; movement, II—74f.; two, I—451; II—76⁵⁴; three, I—318⁹.
- Centonization, I—404.
- Centuplum accipias*, II—17^{89,91}, 19.
- Centurion (Luke 23, 48), II—259.
- Ceremonial, enrichment of, I—39f., 67ff., 107ff.
- Ceroferarii*, II—140, 439.
- Chaburah*, I—11, 16f.
- Chalice, ablution of, I—228; II—415f.; at the communion, II—351ff., 382ff.; at the concluding doxologies, II—267ff.; at the consecration, II—199ff., 207, 215⁹¹; at the offertory, II—54ff.; chaliceless Eucharist, I—26²¹, 30¹²; commingling, II—383; disappearance, II—385f.; *intinctio*, II—310⁴³, 384, 387⁹⁸; of benediction, I—9, 11, 15, 21⁶³; of the priest, II—351f., 357ff.; people's communion, I—138; II—231, 376, 378⁵⁰, 382ff., 387f.; remainders, II—413f.; seeking a solution, II—383; several chalices, II—54⁶², 305; tube, II—383.
- Chalice veil, II—61¹⁰¹, 375¹¹, 459.
- Chants, intervenient, I—68, 110, 204, 209, 238, 393, 421ff.
- Chalons-sur-Saône, I—99, 197⁹, 289⁸⁹, 297⁵²; see also Index A: III, 3, b.
- Chapels, I—213ff., 222⁷⁵; circle of, I—224; house, I—213ff.
- Charles IV, I—443⁹.
- Charles V, II—329.
- Charles Borromeo, St., I—224.
- Charles the Bald, prayerbook of, I—243; II—46²², 58²⁴, 87, 89⁵⁶, 346, 370, 400.
- Charlemagne, I—63, 237, 325²³, 469, 491; II—129⁹, 163, 343¹¹; see also I—92f.
- Chartres, I—198¹²; II—121⁵⁴, 131²², 209⁴⁴, 210⁵⁰, 211, 293⁹³, 346¹⁴.
- Chasuble, I—68, 112, 197⁹, 203⁵⁵, 229¹¹¹, 276ff., 285ff., 289; II—450; bell-shaped I—277; II—214; at the Consecration, II—213.
- Chavannes, B. de, I—163²⁰.
- Cherubim, hymn of, II—110⁵.
- Chevalier, U., I—389⁶⁶, 428⁴⁷, 430⁶⁶; II—159⁴⁹, 342⁶, 389¹¹⁷, 432⁵¹.
- Chevrot, G., I—144¹⁷, 488⁴²; II—26¹⁴⁰.
- Chigi, Codex*, see Index A: III, 2, b.
- Children and the Eucharist, II—385, 407, 413⁴⁷.
- Children's meal, I—15.
- China, I—144¹⁵, 166.
- Chirat, H., I—166²⁸; II—14⁶⁸.
- Choir, dress, I—269, 284; of singers, I—106f., 123ff., 148f., 238 (see also Chorus, Singers); prayer, I—204, 269; II—398; in parish churches, I—212; loft, see Singing-gallery; rules, I—139, 241, 371; II—211; screen, I—256; II—375; singing, I—154f., 159f., see also Singing; stalls, I—83, 104, 241.
- Chorus* (= clergy), I—149f., 343, 358, 473; II—30, 87, 89, 336.
- Chosroe, II—218.
- Chotieschau, II—291⁸², 347¹⁵.
- Chrétien de Troyes, I—120⁹⁶, 252⁵⁶.
- Christ, Jesus, and the angel choirs, II—126; as an angel, II—233f.; as High Priest, I—179ff.; in the Gloria, I—350ff.; in the *Kyrie*, I—350ff.; Incarnation of, see Incarnation of Christ; life of, I—89f., 116; mediator of blessings, II—262ff.; pictorial representation on the altar of, I—257ff.; prayers through, I—80, 348, 354f., 365, 381ff.; II—95, 124ff., 265f., 421 (see also, *Per Dominum*); prayer to, I—42, 80, 380f.; II—84¹⁶, 95, 124, 330, 335, 349, 401⁷, 402, 421¹⁵; represented by celebrant, I—181; see also, *Qui vivis*, "Jesus," reverence for.
- "*Christ fuer gen Himmel*," I—440.
- "*Christ ist erstanden*," I—440.
- Christ the King, II—121.
- Christe audi nos*, I—306⁶¹, 341⁴⁹; II—139⁵.
- Christe eleison*, I—339f.
- Christian of Mainz, II—72¹¹.
- Christian of Stablo, II—94².
- Christmas, I—396¹⁸, 443; II—30¹⁹, 301⁴⁵, 436.
- Christological hymn, I—13²⁸.
- Christology: in the *Credo*, I—464f.; in the mixing of water, II—39, 63; in the prayer of thanks, I—31f.; II—111ff., 121ff., 148.
- Christus vincit*, I—389.

- Chromatius, II—280¹⁷.
 Chrysogonus, II—173, 175.
 Chrysostom, see John Chrysostom, St.
 Chur, I—307⁶⁶, 313¹².
 Church, and Christ symbolized, II—39;
 and the liturgy, I—3f.; concept of, I—82, 83;
 in prayer, I—383f.; in the Sacrifice of the
 Mass, I—179ff.; prayer for, II—153ff.,
 199¹⁷, 456f.; prayer (general), I—33f.,
 43, 47, 54¹⁶, 57ff., 336, 392f., 475f., 592ff.;
 prayer (and *secreta*), I—483f., cf. 483¹⁷;
 prayer (innovations), I—485; II—455;
 prayer (retrogression), I—483; self-oblation,
 I—189ff.
 Church benches, I—242, 468.
 Church consecration, I—254; II—181.
 Church edifice, I—67, 83f., 108, 252ff.
 Church, location of men and women in, I—
 415⁷⁰.
 Church music, I—123ff., 134, 137, 148ff.,
 153f., 155, 156f., 212, 377, 583f.; polyphony,
 I—123ff., 137, 148ff., 156f., 160, 583f.; II—
 130, 137.
 Church penance, II—430; see also Penance.
 Church, Private ownership of, II—14f.
 Church provinces, I—98, 102, 133.
 Church triumphant, II—134f., 170f.
 Church visits, I—267.
 Church year, I—42, 44, 46, 328ff., 398ff.;
 II—117ff.
 Ciborium, II—304⁶, 306¹², 409¹⁷, 411²⁹.
 Ciconiolanus, I—295²¹; II—64¹²³, 164²⁴,
 246⁵⁵, 271⁶¹, 308²⁹, 348²⁵, 446⁵³.
 Cincture, I—283.
 Circular churches, I—256.
 Circum(ad)stantes, I—162, 226; II—89, 166.
 Circumcinge, I—283⁴³.
 Circumda me, Domine, I—282.
 Cistercians, I—99f., 204⁶⁰, 210, 255⁸⁶,
 226⁹⁵, 228, 270³⁶, 301f., 324¹⁹; II—49³²,
 51⁴⁵, 52⁴⁹, 55⁷⁰, 66¹³⁵, 78¹⁰, 80^{21,27},
 126⁶⁴, 167⁴⁴, 207, 213⁷¹, 216⁹⁶, 269⁴⁹,
 293⁹³, 296²⁰, 308²⁶, 325f., 362, 371²⁹,
 402¹⁶, 413, 439^{11,12}, 442; see also Schneider,
 F.; Trilhe, R.; Index A: III, 2, g.
 Clamor, II—292⁸⁷.
 Classicism, I—152f., 158.
 Claudel, P., I—3; II—455²⁵.
 Clement I, I—25¹⁵, 31^{14,16}, 481¹⁴; II—
 132; in the canon, II—175; Clementine lit-
 urgy, see Apostolic Constitutions, Index A: I.

- Clement VI, II—293⁹³.
 Clement VIII, I—140, 227¹⁰², 275²¹, 456¹;
 II—445.
 Clement XIII, I—140.
 Clement of Alexandria, I—24, 25¹⁵, 276¹;
 II—39⁴⁹, 111¹⁵, 298³¹.
 Clement of Rome, see Clement I.
 Clementissime Pater, II—46²⁰, 150.
 Cletus, II—173, 175.
 Clercq, C. de, II—323¹¹.
 Clergy, liturgy of the, I—206, 256; examina-
 tion of the, I—85.
 Clerics as Mass attendants, I—208ff., 226f.,
 230f.; as reader, I—410; see also Acolytes,
 Minister.
 Clichtoveus, J., II—348²⁵.
 Closen, G. E., II—98⁴.
 Closing blessing, I—5, 118, 148, 197⁸, 235;
 II—439ff.; see also, I—494.
 Closing doxology, II—108, 259ff.
 Closing formulas, I—381ff.; II—259ff., 327³³,
 345, 346¹⁴.
 Clothing, outer, I—278.
 Clothing, Liturgical, see Vestments.
 Cluny, I—96, 99, 203⁵⁵, 204, 225⁸⁶, 280²⁶,
 284⁴⁸, 301, 306; II—11⁶⁰, 362; Cluniac
 reform, I—96, 292; II—49³⁵; see also
 Index A: III, 2, f.
 “Coal” (= Eucharist), I—455; II—37⁴¹,
 138⁴⁹.
 Coals, pan of, I—203⁵⁵.
 Cochem, Martin von, I—144¹⁸, 150⁴⁸,
 231¹²⁶.
 Cochez, J., I—376¹⁸.
 Codex Alexandrinus; Codex Chigi, etc., see
 Alexandrian Codex; Chigi, etc.
 Codex Juris Canonici, see Index A: III, 4, b.
 Codrington, H. W., I—369⁴⁹; II—150¹⁵,
 183¹⁶; see also Liturgy of Peter, Index A:
 III, 1, a.
 Coelesti benedictione benedicat, II—444³⁶.
 Coeli, II—127.
 Cœnae, I—14³⁴.
 Cognoscam, II—355.
 Colander, II—7²⁹, 383⁶⁸.
 Colatorium, colum, II—7²⁹; cf. Colander.
 Coleran, J. E., II—228¹².
 Collect (Oration), I—57, 70, 77, 89, 110,
 241⁴², 263, 359; as concluding prayer, I—
 265f., 388ff.; see also Oration.
 Collecta (= penitential procession) I—67²,

- 267f., 339, 360²; (= Mass), I—173; (= or-
 ation) I—360f.; see also Collect.
 Collectio ad pacem, I—43.
 Collection basket, II—25¹⁵⁹.
 Collegiate churches, I—104, 204ff.
 Cologne, I—59⁴¹, 138; II—207³⁰, 209; see
 also Index A: III, 3, a, and Synods.
 Colors, liturgical, I—112.
 Columban, St., I—204⁶⁹; II—378.
 Comb, I—278.
 Comes, I—64.
 Commemoration, I—385f.; II—449; com-
 manded by Christ, I—9, 16; II—201, 218ff.;
 through particles (Byzantine) II—45f.
 Commemoration of the Passion, see Passion,
 commemoration of.
 Commendare, II—165³², cf. II—24¹⁵¹.
 Commingling of elements, I—73, 89f., 118;
 II—289, 294, 298f., 303, 311ff.; at the Com-
 munion, II—310, 319; at the offertory, see
 Water; before the *Pax Domini*, II—309,
 313f., 318; consecration, II—316²⁶, 383⁶⁶;
 formula, II—315; loss of importance, II—
 320f.; symbolic, II—299f., 314, 316f.
 Commixtio consecrati, II—317f.
 Commixtio corporis, II—317f.
 Commune Sanctorum, I—136.
 Communicantes, I—55, 58³⁶; II—152²¹,
 170ff.; grammatical construction, II—170,
 200f., 226³; list of saints, II—172, 230¹⁸,
 251, 253; special feast-day text, I—173³¹.
 Communicants, non-, I—73, 235; II—410,
 429, 441, 453.
 Communicatio et confirmatio, I—95¹¹; II—
 358⁵⁸.
 Communio, II—275, 312.
 Communion, I—15, 35, 37, 73f., 191f.; II—
 275, 294; analogy with the offertory, II—
 344, 367; and temperance, II—364; and the
 particles of the chalice, II—408¹⁵; as food,
 II—349f.; as visit, II—349, 356, 400ff.;
 daily, I—160; II—359f.; framing of the
 prayer, II—276f., 282; from the paten, II—
 351⁵; general, II—410f.; Host with the left
 hand, II—351f.; house, II—281, 360f.;
 laypeople's preparation, II—359ff.; people's,
 see Communion, people's; priest's, see
 Communion, priest's; remains of, II—
 407f.; of the sick, see Sick, Communion of
 the; substitute, 325²³, 429, 453f.
 Communion address, II—371⁵¹.

- Communion bench, I—85; II—375f.
 Communion chant, I—90, 330ff.; choice of
 songs, I—147; II—399; contents, II—399;
 decline, II—344f.; Eucharistic communion
 verse, II—400; of the people, II—392f.;
 of the choir, II—393f.; Psalm, II—393f.,
 399; read by the priest, II—398f.; recitation,
 II—394.
 Communion cloth, II—16³¹, 375, 380.
 Communion devotion of Monte Cassino, II—
 346¹⁶, 348²⁸, 368f., 401f., 404, 406⁴⁰; Com-
 munion devotion of Vorau II—405³⁴.
 Communion, people's, after Mass, I—148;
 II—409; at the altar, II—374; at the rail,
 II—375; chalice, see Chalice, people's
 communion; drinking ablution, II—411ff.;
Ecce Agnus Dei, II—372; exterior pro-
 cedure, II—374ff.; fasting, II—366; form of
 distribution, II—388ff.; frequency of, I—
 84, 153, 160f., 226, 238; II—359ff., from
 Hosts just consecrated; II—408ff., 411;
 meal, I—73f.; II—412³⁸, 413⁴¹; new order,
 II—369ff.; posture of body, I—85f.; II—
 376; prayers following, II—400ff.; prepara-
 tory prayers, II—367ff., 379f.; profession of
 faith, II—371f.; reverence in the hands,
 II—378ff.; reverence in the mouth, I—
 85; II—382f.; reverence in washing of the
 hands, II—380f.; spiritual, II—364.
 Communion prayer of the priest, II—344ff.;
 accompanying words, II—352; formulas,
 II—345; liberty, II—348; origin, II—344;
 Roman Mass-orders, II—348f.; to each of
 the divine Persons, II—348, 368.
 Communion, priest's, II—275; preparation,
 II—343ff., 351ff.; rite, II—351ff.; see also
 Communion.
 Communion request in the *Supplices*, II—
 234f.
 Communion of the saints, II—170f.
 Community in divine service, I—10, 11, 23,
 71, 72, 103, 104, 233, 244, 421, 422; II—
 111f., 160f., 240, 275, 312f., 320, 427.
 Community Mass (*Missa dialogata*, *Missa*
recitata), I—161, 162, 163, 327³⁷, 383³⁸,
 388, 408²⁶, 472, 474; II—288⁶², 450.
 Comparatio missae, II—24.
 Compentes, I—479²⁶, 480³⁸.
 Compiègne; I—326²⁸; II—28¹¹, 395²⁷,
 435³⁸.
 Concede Domine Jesu, II—390¹²².

Concede mihi, omnipotens Deus; II—81.
Concede quæsumus omnipotens Deus ut quidquid; II—403²⁶.
 Concelebration, I—153, 196ff.; general consecration, I—196⁶, 197; general communion, I—198; of the newly ordained, I—198¹³; II—182¹⁰.
Concordator discordiae, I—48.
 Condren, Ch. de, I—143.
 Confession, I—300, 302²⁹; public, I—18⁵⁶, 300¹⁶, 304⁴¹, 307, 490, 492; II—371; see also *Apologiae*, *Confiteor* and Sins, confession of.
 Confessors, II—172.
Confirma hoc, II—53⁵³.
Confitemini, I—295, 308.
Confiteor, I—18⁵⁶, 152, 162¹⁴, 197⁸, 240, 242, 289f., 292, 298ff.; II—50⁴¹, 369ff.
Confractorium, II—302f., 333.
 Confraternities, II—21¹¹⁶, 23.
 Congregation of Rites, see Index A: III, 4, b.
Coniunctio oblationis, II—184²⁰.
 Connolly, R. H., I—28¹, 30¹¹, 52¹⁰, 54¹⁶, 369⁴⁹; II—111⁶.
Consecratio (commixtio et), II—315ff.
Conscientias nostras, I—274, 310⁸¹.
Conscinde Domine, I—278¹³, 281⁵¹.
 Consecration, I—8f., 13²⁸, 14f., 82, 115, 118, 145, 150; II—194ff.; accompanying actions, II—202ff.; as oblation, I—184ff.; elevation, II—206ff.; joint, I—196⁶, 197; moment of, II—203², 207f.; *per contactum*, II—413; petition, II—187ff., 190; prayers, II—214ff.; rite, II—98, 102, 103, 280¹⁶, 316²⁶; silence, II—216; songs, I—147; II—216; *Supplices* and the, II—232ff.; words of, see Consecration, words of.
 Consecration candle, II—209, 460; see Sanctus Candle.
 Consecration of church, I—254.
 Consecration, words of, I—143¹⁴; II—194ff., 199ff., 205¹⁶, 206; answered, II—204; sung, II—204.
Conservent, II—403²⁶, 424³⁹.
Consignatio, II—7, 299, 304⁶, 315, 318, 325.
 Constance, I—154⁷¹.
 Constance, II—371⁵¹; see Councils, Synods.
 Constantinople, I—467; II—155, 160^{6,8}, 225, 284, 407⁷; see Byzantine liturgy, Index A: II, 4; Councils, Synods.
Constitutiones Apostolorum, see Index A: I.

Consummatum est et, II—406⁴⁰.
Contestatio, I—48, 473; II—115¹.
 Continuous reading of Scriptures, I—398f., 402.
 Conventual Mass, I—104, 204ff., 210, 232¹²⁷, 248ff., 252⁵⁴, 269, 299¹⁰; II—293⁹⁶.
Conversi ad Dominum, I—383⁵⁸, 481.
Converte nos, I—310⁷⁷.
 Conybeare, F. C., I—406¹⁷.
 Cope, II—377.
 Coppens, J., II—2⁵.
 Coptic anaphora of St. Gregory Nazianzen, I—42; II—334¹³.
 Coptic liturgy, I—42; see also Index A: II, 1.
 Coptic rite, Easter celebration, I—15³⁹.
 Corbie, I—92, 338²⁸; II—47²³, 399⁶⁶; see also Ratoldus, Index A: III, 2, a.
 Corblet, L. A. J., II—9⁴⁴, 13⁶⁵, 19¹⁰⁰, 20¹⁰⁶, 22¹²⁸, 36²⁹, 37⁴², 44¹⁵, 360⁶, 372⁵⁵, 385⁷⁸, 386⁹⁶, 387⁹⁷, 408¹¹, 413⁴¹, 414⁶³.
 Corciani, L., II—384⁷⁷.
 Corinth, I—14.
Cor Jesu sacratissimum, II—458f.
 Cornelius I, Pope, I—50, 207¹, 373¹; II—173, 379⁵³, 388¹⁰⁶.
 Cornely, R., I—8⁶.
Corona, II—15⁷⁶, 32.
 Coronation Mass, II—12, 385.
 Corporal, I—71¹⁷, 101⁵², 128; II—18, 52f., 60, 208, 272⁶⁷, 459.
Corpus Christi, II—388.
Corpus Christi play, I—151⁶⁰.
Corpus Christi quo repleti, II—405⁵⁴.
Corpus Christi triforme, I—90; II—311.
Corpus Domini accepimus, II—353¹⁹.
Corpus Domini nostri Jesu Christi quo pasti, II—402¹⁷.
Corpus Domini nostri Jesu Christi sanguine tinctum, II—384⁷⁶.
Corpus et sanguis Domini nostri Jesu Christi (varies) II—352ff., 357ff., 368, 388ff.
Corpus mysticum, I—84⁴⁶.
Corpus tuum Domine quod, II—369, 401, 406⁴¹.
Corrobores Dominus, I—454f.
 Corswarem de, II—291⁸³.
 Cosmas and Damian, II—173, 175.
 Councils (General), Basle, (1437), II—386⁸⁸; Chalcedon (451), I—462; Constance

(1415), II—386⁸⁸; Constantinople I (381), I—462, 464; Constantinople III (692 Trull.), see synods; Ephesus (431), I—446²⁶; Florence (1439), II—34; Lateran I (1123), I—206⁷⁰; Lateran III (1215); II—362; Lyons (1274), I—126¹²⁸; Nicea (325), I—368, 462f., 464; II—20¹⁰³, see Arabic Canons II—407⁵; Trent (1545–63), I—133f., 148, 160, 183f., 186⁵⁶, 187³⁹, 200, 215, 226⁹², 250⁴⁶; II—22, 25, 30²⁶, 39, 76³⁴, 100⁹, 145³⁶, 293⁹⁶, 315, 365; Vienne (1311/12), II—210⁶⁶.
 Councils in the diptychs, II—160.
 Counter-Reformation, I—142, 143, 145, 146.
 Country churches, I—155, 210.
 Court ceremonials, I—39, 68n, 69nn, 71, 73, 445, 446; II—436³³.
 Coutances, see Index A: III, 3, b.
 Crailsheim, I—440¹¹⁹.
Credimus, I—469⁴⁶.
Credis hunc esse, II—372³².
Credis quod, II—371²⁸.
Creditis hoc esse, II—372³².
 Credo, I—80, 97, 106, 107²², 125, 146, 203f., 461ff.; application, I—465ff.; basic form, I—462f.; before the communion, II—291⁸¹, 369; diffusion, I—467ff.; on feast days, I—470; recited in common, I—468ff.; sung, I—472ff.; theological clarity, I—464ff.
Credo et confiteor, I—450⁶⁸, 451.
 Creed, and the Eucharist, II—117; Apostles', see Apostles' Creed; as catechesis, I—490¹, 491, 492, 493; at the consecration, II—204; see also *Credo*.
 Creighton, J., I—466¹⁸.
 Cross, at the incensation, sign of, II—74.
 Cross, carrying of, I—312f., 446; see Crucifix.
 Cross-form, hosts in, II—43, 302; at the incensation, II—74.
 Cross, inscription on, I—81.
 Cross, particle of the True, II—17⁹², 451.
 Cross, sign of the, at the closing doxologies, II—267ff.; at the Gospel, I—452ff.; in the canon, I—101, 107, 109, 113f., 116, 134; II—143f., 194, 202, 229, 236; on the altar, I—316³⁷; II—450²³, 451; over one's self, I—70, 243⁶⁴, 296, 306, 308, 332, 362¹⁰, 452f.; II—138, 215, 217¹⁰⁸, 237, 308, 406⁴⁰, 441¹⁷, 443, 450; over the offerings, II—62ff., 237; over the people, II—445; triple, II—296, 445; with the censor, II—

74; with the chalice, relics, etc., II—445; with the consecrated Host, II—267, 314, 318, 351.
 Crucifix, I—257, 313f., 415⁷⁰; II—74²⁶, 75²⁸, 292.
Crucis vivificatione signo, I—453⁸².
 Cruel, R., I—249⁵⁶, 461⁴³, 490^{54,1}, 491³.
 Cruets, II—60ff., 460.
Cruor ex latere Domini nostri, II—352.
 Crusades, II—292f., 339.
Cultores Dianæ et Antinoi, I—14⁵⁴.
 Cumont, F., I—354³⁴.
Culpa (public confession), I—19⁶⁶.
 Cup, Ceremonial, I—8ff.
 "Cup of blessing", I—9, 11, 15f., 21⁶³.
 Cure of souls, I—206, 232.
Cursus, I—376.
Custodi, II—403²⁵.
 Customs, I—99, 100; II—76³⁴.
 Cyprian, I—18⁵⁰, 170, 181^{11,15}, 191⁵¹, 207², 208⁴, 213, 218⁴¹, 243⁵¹, 247¹⁶, 372⁶⁴, 411⁵², 480; II—2, 38f., 102^{4,6}, 107⁵⁸, 110, 114, 156³⁰, 161⁹, 170³, 229¹³, 280¹⁷, 283³², 360², 385⁸¹; in the Canon, II—172f.
 Cyril and Methodius, SS., I—81.
 Cyril of Alexandria, I—446²⁶; II—300⁴².
 Cyril of Jerusalem: *Catecheses*, I—462f., 464¹⁰; *Catecheses Mystagogica*, I—24⁸, 41, 53¹³, 355³⁷; II—76², 109⁴⁷, 110⁶, 111¹³, 128³, 160⁷, 191²⁶, 238¹, 240¹⁶, 276⁷, 290⁷³, 297²³, 378⁵¹, 388¹⁰⁶, 392⁶, 419¹; authenticity of *Catecheses Mystagogica*, II—191²⁵, 276⁷, 280¹⁶.

Da, Domine, manipulum, I—284⁴⁶.
Da Domine pro nostris, II—87.
Da, Domine, virtutem, I—277, 281⁵¹, 283.
 Dalmann, G., I—9¹².
Dalmatica, I—68.
Dalmaticae puerorum, I—231¹²³.
 Dalton, I—428⁴³.
 Damasus, Pope, I—58³³; II—253.
Da mihi Domine corpus, II—346¹⁶.
Da mihi Domine peccatori, II—345¹⁰.
 Daniels, A., II—166⁴⁰.
Da pacem Domine, II—331⁵⁹.
 Daras, M., I—343⁶⁶, 414⁶⁷; II—356⁴⁶.
 Day of Atonement, II—187, 232, 233⁵⁹.
 Deacon, and the chalice, I—71; II—54f., 59f., 386f.; and subdeacon at high Mass,

- I—199ff., 312, 432, 478, 486; II—30, 130, 212, 273⁷⁵, 310⁴⁵, 325, 337, 382, 387, 415, 416⁵⁹; as assistants to the celebrant, I—90, 197^{7,9}, 208ff., 278¹¹, 299, 303, 311², 312, 312⁴, 319, 362; II—75ff., 85²⁵, 202⁵, 209, 213, 223²⁹, 271, 307, 326f., 408, 415⁵⁷, 416⁶⁶; as herald, I—73, 477ff.; II—114, 341, 428, 433ff., 436f., 522; as singer, I—13²⁹, 432; as the enforcer of discipline, I—235; as the leader of prayer for the people, I—40, 44, 164, 334, 366ff., 368⁴⁵, 411, 476, 481ff.; II—292²⁷, 420, 455f.; as the reader, I—68, 71, 409ff., 443ff., 447f., 450ff., 454ff., 458; II—160^{4,8}, 183¹⁹, 198, 245; at the communion, I—22f., 73; II—386ff., 407; at the offertory, I—22, 29; II—54ff., 59f. Deacons, I—22f., 29, 67ff., 90, 197⁹, 208, 311; II—78, 304f., 380ff., 390, 407; and care of the poor, II—7ff. Deaconesses, II—386⁹⁶. Dead, Mass of, I—105, 129, 139, 156⁸⁰, 217ff.; as conventual Mass, I—205; offertory procession, II—12, 17⁹², 19¹⁰², 20¹¹⁴, 23, 30; *oratio*, I—386f.; preface, II—121; rite, I—124¹¹⁷, 209¹⁰, 219⁴⁸, 295²¹, 452, 489⁵², 493²⁰; II—237ff., 331⁵⁸, 339, 365, 396³⁷, 436, 437⁴, 446. Dead, prayers for, I—386f.; II—47, 49^{32,33}, 51⁴², 84, 89f., 346¹⁶, 348²¹, 359, 402¹⁶; Communion, II—240f., 365; *Memento*, II—160, 163, 181, 237ff.; oblation, II—45; see also *Memento* of the dead. Dealba me, Domine, I—282. Debray, F. K., I—231¹²⁵. Decentius of Gubbio, I—53. Decretum pro Armenis, II—41⁶⁴. Defectus missae, I—128. Defensores, I—67, 73. Degand, A., I—100⁴⁴, 210¹². Dehio, G., I—206⁷¹. Δεῖ φθάνειν τὸν ἡλίον ἐπ' εὐχαριστίαν σου, I—17⁶⁰. Deissmann, A., I—354⁵⁵; II—116⁵. De latere Domini nostri Jesu Christi, I—441²⁷; II—63¹¹⁶. Dele Domine, II—78¹². Delehay, H., II—175²⁹, 409¹⁸. Delictum meum, I—310⁷⁶. Delisle, L., I—92⁷⁹; II—46²², 238⁵. Dempf, A., I—113⁵⁶. Denis, St., I—74²⁵, 91⁷⁹, 444¹², 453⁸²; II—387; Sacramentary, see Index A: III, 2, a. Deo gratias, I—73, 420f., 451; II—296, 342⁶, 405³⁵, 433f. Deprecatio Gelasii, I—336, 338; II—153. Deprecemur Deum Patrem omnipotentem, I—488⁴⁴. De profundis, (Ps. 129), I—273, 488. Dér-Balyzeh, Papyrus of, I—41; II—193⁵¹, 222^{23,27}. Descendat formula, II—69¹⁵². De tuis donis, II—224f., 230²⁴. Deus a quo sancta, II—339⁴³. Deus, cui omne cor, I—274¹⁵; II—69¹⁵³. Deus cui soli, II—162¹⁵. Deus in adiutorium, I—274¹⁷, 332⁵⁹. Deus misereatur vestri, I—454. Deus noster refugium, I—488⁴¹. Deus omnipotens propitius, II—346⁵⁶, 347⁵⁸. Deus pater fons, II—346¹⁶, 349³². Deus propitius esto, II—214²⁸, 354, 356⁴⁴. Deus quem omnia opera, II—462²⁴. Deus qui, as mode of address, I—375, 380²⁶; II—124⁵⁴. Deus qui conspicias, II—462²⁴. Deus qui de indignis, I—291³; II—438⁷. Deus qui humanae, I—62, 94, 441²⁷; II—62f., 401⁵. Deus qui inter apostolicos, I—388⁶¹. Deus qui tribus, II—461, 462²⁴. Deus tu conversus, I—273, 310, 310⁷⁷, 320²². Deus veniae largitor, I—488⁴². Deus vitam meam, I—310⁷⁶. Deus vita vivorum, II—446. Δεῦτε λαοί, II—398⁴⁷. Deventer, II—414⁵¹. Devotio, II—166⁴⁰. Devotio moderna, I—115⁷⁴, 276. Dewick, E. S., II—12⁶². Dextera Dei Patris omnipotentis benedicat, II—69¹⁵². Diaconicon, II—5¹¹. Dialogue, at the Confiteor, I—299; before the preface, II—110ff. Dicamus omnes, I—336. Dickinson, F. H., II—124⁵³. Didache, Didascalia, see Index A: I. Διδάσκαλοι, I—13²⁸. Didymus the Blind, I—335³⁷. Diehl, E., I—209⁷; II—243^{31,35-38}.

- Diel, Florentius, II—16⁸¹, 375¹¹. Dies irae, I—439. Diettrich, G., II—282²⁷. Dignare Domine, I—295, 310⁷⁷. Dignum et iustum est, II—111, 125. Dijk, A. van, I—101⁵³, 405⁵, 446²⁹, 447³⁶, 448⁴⁴, 453^{77,80}; II—40⁶³, 259⁵⁵; see also William of Melitona. Dikirion and Trikirion, II—447. Dimma, Book of, see Index A: II, 8. Dionysius bar Salibi, II—204¹². Dionysius of Alexandria, II—273⁷⁷, 363²³, 459³³, 469⁹⁴. Diptychs, I—48; II—155, 159ff., 171f., 238, 245f., 252²¹. Dirigatur, I—319¹⁷; II—71¹⁰, 72. Dirumpe Domine, I—285. Disciplina arcana, I—52¹⁰, 81, 234f., 261¹, 468, 475, 479; II—287. Diskos, II—45, 304⁶. Dismissal after the fore-Mass, I—71, 234, 235, 261n., 474, 475, 476; at the end, II—432; *Benedicamus Domino*, II—435; *ile missa est*, II—433; *Missa* (= dismissal) I—173, 174; of the non-communicants, II—341; transformed, II—342. Distribution formulas, II—357, 386; as blessing, II—389; as profession, II—388; basic form, II—389. "Divine Praises," II—459. Dix, G., I—262⁴, 265¹⁶, 341⁴⁵; II—4¹⁰, 5¹⁴, 134²⁹, 155¹⁶, 160⁵, 280¹⁵, 300³⁹, 360²; see also *Traditio Apostolica*, Index A: I. Dobbert, E., II—376^{16,18}, 382⁶³. Dohmes, A., I—326²⁸; II—393¹⁶, 394²². Dold, A., I—61⁴, 64²¹, 106¹⁴, 324¹⁶, 384⁴², 395¹⁶, 396¹⁸, 400^{34,35}, 401⁴³, 404^{2,3,6}, 425³⁴, 485²⁸; II—102⁵, 184²⁰, 238⁵. Dölger, F. J., I—17^{49,50}, 18^{51,52,53}, 172³⁰, 173³⁷, 217³⁹, 239^{29,32}, 314^{23,24}, 334^{1,4,5}, 336¹⁴, 340³⁶, 341⁴⁵, 361⁷, 362¹⁰, 459²⁴; II—20¹⁰⁷, 32^{2,3}, 33^{6,10-12}, 43¹¹, 62¹⁰⁸, 107³⁸, 112¹⁶, 114²⁸, 142²¹, 198²⁶, 242²⁶⁻²⁸, 281¹⁸, 312⁸, 360^{2,3}, 379³³, 433¹⁵, 434^{15,17}, 435²⁴, 436³⁶, 437³. Dom, K., II—291⁸³. Domestic Eucharist, I—212ff. Domestic Mass, I—13²⁸, 212ff. Domina nostra, II—404³¹. Domine, accinge, I—283. Domine Deus omnipotens benedic, II—70¹⁵⁴. Domine Deus omnipotens qui es magnus, I—291². Domine Deus omnipotens, sicut, I—319¹². Domine Deus virtutum, I—310⁷⁹; II—93²¹. Domine Deus, noster qui suscepisti, II—73¹⁹, 74²³. Domine exaudi, I—273, 310; II—63¹¹², 93. Domine Jesu Christe, da mihi, II—348²⁶. Domine Jesu Christe Fili Dei (vivi), corpus tuum, II—403, 405³⁴. Domine Jesu Christe Fili Dei vivi ne indignum, II—346¹⁵. Domine Jesu Christe Fili Dei vivi pone, II—346¹⁵. Domine Jesu Christe, Fili Dei vivi qui ex, I—78, 94¹⁰, 103; II—345, 347, 368ff., 402f. Domine Jesu Christe, non sum dignus, II—355³⁴. Domine Jesu Christe propitius esto, II—346¹⁵. Domine Jesu Christe qui dixisti, I—94¹⁰; II—321⁶⁰, 330f. Domine Jesu Christe, qui es vera pax, II—331⁵⁹. Domine Jesu Christe qui ex voluntate, II—292⁸⁶, 347. Domine Jesu Christe qui in coena, II—346¹⁵. Domine Jesu Christe qui in cruce, I—94¹¹; II—51⁴⁶. Domine labia mea, I—450⁵⁹, 455; II—442²⁴. Domine miserere!, I—335. Domine miserere nostri Christe, II—299³⁵. Domine non secundum, I—425³⁰, 431⁶⁶. Domine non sum dignus, II—319⁴⁶, 348²⁵, 354²⁸, 355f., 368, 371²⁹, 372f.; beginning of prayer, II—346¹⁴, 355³⁴. Domine qui dixisti: iugum, I—286. Domine, sancte Pater, omnipotens aeternae Deus, da mihi, II—346, 368. Domine sancte Pater, omnipotens aeternae Deus, de abundantia, II—432³¹. Domine Sancte Spiritus, II—348²³. Domine suscipe me, II—406⁴⁰, 416⁶⁰. Dominicale, II—380⁴⁷. Dominicans, I—100f., 121¹⁰⁶, 135, 204⁶⁶, 228, 279, 292, 306⁵⁶, 316³⁸, 332⁵⁶, 364²⁵, 396¹⁸, 420⁶, 437^{101,102}, 446²⁸, 450⁵⁹; II—51⁴⁵, 55⁷⁰, 81^{27,28}, 84¹⁵, 87³², 158⁴⁵, 209⁴⁵, 221¹⁶, 236³³, 269^{49,51}, 271⁶², 293, 317³⁰, 330⁴⁷, 335¹⁶, 351, 372³², 404³¹, 442, 448; see also Index A: III, 2, g. Dominicum, I—172.

Dominus, I—353; II—110⁴.
Dominus custodiat introitum, II—442²⁴.
Dominus meus et, II—214⁸³.
Dominus nos benedicat, II—443³².
Dominus sit in corde, I—444, 453⁷⁶, 454.
Dominus sit in ore, I—455.
Dominus sit semper vobiscum, I—47.
Dominus vobiscum, I—19, 29, 55²⁶, 71, 198¹², 203, 225, 226, 236, 237²², 310, 316, 333⁶², 361, 362, 363, 405; II—113f., 146⁴⁰, 279, 422, 424, 434; and *flectamus genua*, I—361⁸; at the *Orate fratres*, II—85; at the secret, II—93; before the lessons, I—405f.
Domnus, I—455⁹⁴.
Dona, II—94f.; cf. II—147⁰.
 Donauesching, I—311⁸⁴.
 Doncoeur, P., I—315²⁴; II—328³⁶.
 Dorn, J., I—59⁴¹.
 Dorotheus of Thessalonica, II—361⁶.
 Dörner, A., I—151⁶⁰.
 Dorsch, E., I—24¹⁰.
 Δόξα, II—132²⁶, 136⁴².
 Doxologies, I—11, 35, 38, 461³⁹, 466; II—450²¹; accompaniment to the rite, II—266f.; after the *Pater Noster*, II—286; at the end of the canon, II—259ff.; indicative mood, I—256, 328⁴¹, 351, 352; *per ipsum*, II—265ff.; *per quem haec*, II—259ff., see also *Gloria in excelsis, Gloria Patri*.
 Doxology, closing, II—108, 259ff.
 Drama, liturgy as, I—61, 150, 177f., 234.
 Dramatic character, I—77, 78, 101, 102, 107, 108, 109, 409, 410; II—99, 202.
 Dreves, G. M., I—437⁹⁸.
 Drews, P., I—13²⁸, 50⁴, 54¹⁶; II—148³, 153¹⁰, 154¹⁶.
 Drogo, I—311⁸⁴.
 Drontheim, see Trondheim, below.
 Drying of the fingers, I—277.
 Dublanchy, E., II—365³³.
 Du Cange-Favre, I—173^{22, 35}; II—37³⁸, 131²², 210⁵⁰.
 Duchesne, L., I—46^{14, 16}, 47¹⁸, 61⁷, 66³⁶, 254⁷, 311⁸⁴, 332⁶⁴, 335^{12, 13}, 373⁴, 401⁴¹, 432⁷¹, 467³¹; II—156³¹, 163¹⁷, 176³³, 230^{21, 24}, 233³⁷, 238⁶, 261¹⁰, 294¹, 302⁶³, 312³, 333^{1, 2, 5, 6}, 337²⁵, 338³⁶, 361⁶; see also St. Amand, Index A: III, 2, d.
 Duhr, B., I—145¹⁹, 146²⁶; II—373⁴³.
 Dumoutet, E., I—118⁸⁶, 120^{97, 98}, 121¹⁰¹,

150⁴⁶; II—206²³⁻²⁸, 207²⁹, 209⁴⁴, 211⁵⁸, 212⁶¹, 291⁸¹.
 Dungersheym, H., I—461⁴³.
 Dunin Borkowski, St. v., II—226⁴¹.
 Duns Scotus, I—182¹⁸.
 Dunstan, St., II—324¹⁵.
 Durandus, I—69¹⁰, 109³², 112⁴⁹, 114⁶⁸, 234¹, 248²⁷, 269³², 270³⁹, 271⁴⁵, 273¹¹, 290⁹⁵, 294¹⁸, 303³⁰, 312⁴, 316^{36, 37}, 320^{21, 22}, 326³⁰, 328⁴², 329⁴⁴, 343^{53, 54}, 344⁵⁸, 358⁶⁰, 365²⁸, 368⁴⁷, 370⁵³, 380²⁶, 387^{65, 66}, 412⁶⁶, 414⁶⁸, 415⁷⁰, 418^{82, 83}, 419³, 426³⁶, 428⁴³, 430⁶⁹, 435⁹⁰, 442², 446^{28, 29}, 447³⁶, 448⁴⁴, 449⁴⁷, 450^{56, 57}, 452^{70, 71, 73}, 453⁷⁶, 454⁸³, 456¹, 465¹⁷, 470^{53, 55}, 471⁶⁸, 472⁶⁷, 486³⁶; II—8³⁶, 12⁶⁴, 18^{95, 96}, 22¹¹⁸, 27³, 30²⁴, 40⁶³, 58⁸⁴, 59⁹², 60¹⁰⁰, 64¹²³, 74²⁷, 78¹⁰, 80²⁶, 83¹², 85¹⁹, 88^{42, 44}, 93¹⁹, 96³⁹, 130¹³, 131¹⁹, 140¹¹, 142²⁶, 179⁴⁵, 186³¹, 201³⁹, 205¹⁶, 207³⁵, 208^{37, 38}, 210⁴⁹, 211⁶⁷, 214⁸¹, 236⁵³, 246⁶⁶, 256⁴¹, 259⁵⁵, 267³², 290⁷⁸, 308²⁶, 311⁴⁶, 318³⁴, 325²³, 327³⁶, 331⁵⁸, 336²⁰, 337³¹, 347¹⁹, 351⁶, 355⁴¹, 364²⁹, 396³⁴, 407⁴, 416⁶⁵, 435²⁹, 443³⁰, 444^{36, 37}, 445^{44, 48}, 449¹⁶; see Pontifical of Durandus, Index A.
 Durham ritual, I—303³⁸.
 Eagle pulpits, I—418⁸⁸.
 Easter, I—15f.; II—180, 185, 397, 436; Coptic, I—15³⁹; Ethiopian, I—15³⁹; Mass, I—15; meal, I—11, 14ff.
 Eastertide, order of lessons, I—395f., 398f.; prayer arrangement, I—240, 368, 370, 375¹¹.
 East Syrian Liturgy, I—41; see also Index A: II, 3.
 Eastward, facing, I—70, 239, 254f., 357, 371, 415, 448, 481; II—112¹⁵, 351, 422.
 Ebel, B., I—126¹³³.
 Eberharder, A., I—392⁹.
 Eberle, K., I—130¹⁷.
 Ebionites, II—38⁴⁷.
 Ebner, A., I—61⁴, 70¹¹, 93⁸, 95¹², 101^{61, 64}, 102⁶⁵, 104², 105⁴⁻⁸, 106^{12, 13}, 211²¹, 218⁴⁶, 227¹⁰⁴, 274¹⁸, 277⁵, 278¹⁴, 294¹⁶, 296²⁶, 308⁷², 310^{77, 78}, 311², 312^{6, 7}, 315³⁰, 316^{33, 36}, 319¹², 331⁵², 389⁶⁹, 409⁵⁶, 437¹⁰², 439^{111, 113}, 442¹²⁹, 447³⁷, 451⁶³, 452⁶⁹, 454^{88, 90, 91}, 455^{96, 98}, 472⁶⁴, 485²⁸,

II—11⁵⁵, 18⁹⁹, 37³⁸, 47—89 (passim), 103⁹, 105^{25, 26}, 106²⁷⁻³¹, 121³⁴, 139⁶, 140⁹, 155^{17, 24}, 159⁴⁹, 164²³⁻²⁵, 165^{28, 29}, 166³⁷, 169⁶², 175³⁰, 176^{31, 32, 34}, 186³⁰, 208³⁹, 221²¹, 236⁶², 237⁵⁴, 245⁴⁷, 246^{50-52, 56}, 257^{43, 45}, 286⁴⁶, 307¹⁷, 315²², 317^{31, 32, 33}, 319^{41, 45}, 326²⁸, 346—359 (passim), 368⁹, 385⁸⁴, 391^{125, 127-129}, 401⁸, 402^{12-14, 16, 19}, 438⁷, 439¹¹, 441¹⁶, 460⁶; (Gregorianum), see Index A: III, 1, a; see also Index A: Sacramentaries, III, 2, a; Pontificals, III, 2, c.
Ecce Agnus Dei, II—335, 372f.
Ecce frater, II—371²⁸.
Ecce Jesu benignissime, II—352.
Ecce panis, II—451².
Ecce sacerdos, I—321, 404².
Ecclesia, I—253.
Ecclesiae tuae quaesumus Domine preces, II—293.
 Ecclesiastical provinces, see Church Provinces.
 Echternach, see Index A: III, 2, a.
 Eckebert of Schönaun, I—119⁹⁵.
 Eckhart, Meister, I—131²⁶.
 Ecks Pfarrbuch (Grevling), see Pfarrbuch, Johann Ecks.
 Eder, K., I—489⁶¹.
 Edmayr, H., I—28³.
 Eeles, F. C., II—131²².
 ‘Εἰρήνη τοῦ θεοῦ, II—321¹.
Effectus, II—489²².
 Egbert, II—260^{2, 7}.
 Egeling Becker, I—115⁷²; II—158⁴², 444³⁶.
 Egger, A., II—374².
Ego (miser, reus . . .) peccator, I—303.
 Egypt, Journey out of, I—8.
 Egypt-Rome, I—26²¹, 55f.; II—240f., 250ff., 428⁷.
Egyptian Church Order, II—276⁶, 433³.
 Egyptian liturgy (in general), I—17⁴⁴, 41, 239²⁹, 364, 366f., 384⁴¹⁻⁴², 395, 482; II—4¹⁰, 113, 114²⁶, 128⁴, 135³⁹, 138⁴⁹, 150¹⁵, 171⁹, 193, 217¹⁰², 222, 224³⁴, 230, 250¹¹, 250¹⁴, 260¹, 261, 278⁵, 299³⁶, 360, 427², 433; see also Index A: II 1; of St. Basil, see Index A: II—4.
 Ehrensberger, H., II—245⁴⁷.
 Ehrhard, A., I—458¹³.
 Eichmann, E., I—68⁷, 71¹⁵, 389⁶⁶, 443⁹; II—7²⁸, 12⁶².

Eichstätt, II—147¹, 403²⁵.
 “Eighth day”, II—182¹², 414⁴⁷.
 Einsiedeln, II—333⁶, 337²⁵, 338³⁶.
 ‘Εἰρημός, I—430.
 Eis ἅγιος, (“One is holy”), II—297.
 Eisenhofer, L., I—17⁴⁴, 30¹⁰, 50⁴, 60⁴², 66²², 65³³, 66³⁹, 78¹⁷, 125¹²⁵, 151⁶¹, 172²⁷, 173³³, 203⁶⁰, 209¹⁰, 215²³, 220⁵⁷, 223⁷⁷, 234¹, 248²⁶, 249³⁹, 254¹⁰, 258³⁶, 264¹⁰, 270³⁸, 272², 296²⁶, 317⁴¹, 334⁶, 346¹, 359⁶⁴, 363¹⁶, 372⁶⁵, 387⁶⁶, 410³⁸, 418⁸³, 421¹², 437^{98, 104}, 439¹¹⁴, 442², 446²⁷, 454⁸⁶, 474⁷⁶, 479²⁷; II—30²⁶, 36²⁹, 37³³, 42^{1, 2}, 53⁶², 58⁸⁴, 73²², 100⁸, 105²², 118¹⁸, 140¹⁴, 143²⁷, 146⁴¹, 148⁶, 151¹⁷, 156²⁶, 186^{31, 33}, 194³⁷, 251¹⁷, 258⁴⁹, 266³³, 290⁷⁴, 295¹², 300³⁹, 307²⁰, 349²⁸, 360², 365³³, 385⁸¹, 442¹⁸, 445⁴¹, 451¹, 461¹⁷, 463²⁸.
Eiusdem, eundem, I—137⁵⁷; II—220¹², 247⁶⁰.
 Eizenhöfer, L. (A), I—429⁶⁴; II—249⁴, 428^{9, 11}, 429^{14, 18}, 431²⁸.
 ‘Εκφώνησις, I—197¹¹; II—96, 273⁷⁹.
Ektene, I—340, 481.
 Elbogen, I., I—392⁴, 422^{3, 4}; II—111⁸.
 ‘Ελέησον, I—334, 335.
 Elevation, as oblation rite, I—21⁶³; II—42⁴, 59, 206; at the consecration, I—116, 118, 119, 120, 145, 147; II—131²², 206ff.; at the *Pater noster*, II—290f., 297; at the offertory, II—48²⁹, 58f.; becomes demonstrative rite, II—271; greeting, II—214ff.; honor, II—208ff.; little elevation at concluding doxology, I—72, 90; II—266ff.; of incense, II—74; of the chalice, II—207; overwhelmed, II—271; presentation, II—206; showing, II—206f.
 Elfers, H., I—15^{36, 38}, 24⁸, 25¹⁵, 26²³, 27²⁴, 27, 28¹, 30¹¹, 178²; II—2², 76¹, 111¹³, 119²⁴, 225³⁸.
 Eligius, see Index A: III, 2, a.
 Ellard, G., I—221⁵⁹; II—179⁴⁶.
 Ember Days, I—246, 367, 396¹⁷, 425, 431⁶⁶, 435.
 Embolism, II—284; accompanying rites, II—292; manner of execution, II—176³⁶, 285; *nobis quoque*, II—251; of saints’ names, II—176³⁶, 285; prayer of need, II—292.
Emittere digneris, II—333⁶.
 Emperor, Roman, delivers Gospel I—443;

- in the Canon, II—153, 157f.; see also Court Ceremonials, King.
- Ems, Congress of (1786), I—153⁶².
- Ἐναρξίς, I—43, 263.
- Enchiridion Indulgentiarum* (1950), II—217¹⁰⁰, 459¹⁹.
- Ἐν εἰρήνῃ (Χριστοῦ), II—433.
- Ἐνεργούμενοι, I—475⁶, 476; II—20¹⁰⁷.
- Engberding, H., I—31¹⁴, 38^{8,9,11}, 51⁶, 429⁵⁴; II—113²⁰, 126⁶².
- Engelbert, I—217³⁷; II—343¹¹, 410²², 435.
- England, I—74, 102, 129¹³, 133, 215²¹, 297, 298, 309⁷⁴, 312, 319¹⁶, 321³, 326³¹, 488; II—17⁸⁴, 51, 56, 66¹³⁸, 69, 84, 131²², 202⁴, 209, 270⁶⁸, 317³⁰, 324, 326, 328, 339, 346¹⁴, 354, 398⁴⁷, 404²⁸, 418, 441¹⁷, 445⁴⁶, 454¹⁸; see Index A: III, 3, a.
- Enlightenment, I—151ff., 156f.
- Ennodius, II—155¹⁹.
- Ἐν δυνάμει κυρίου, II—433.
- Ἐνωσις τοῦ παναγίου, II—300³⁸.
- Ἐνωται καὶ, II—316.
- Entrance rite (Roman), I—261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 320; shrinking, I—269, 270, 271, 323, 324; see Introit.
- Entrance, for Gaul, see Procession of offerings; Great, I—43; II—5, 92; Little, I—43, 263, 390⁷⁰, 445, 449⁶¹.
- Entrance rites, I—43, 44, 58, 211, 261ff., 320, 332.
- Epictetus, I—334⁵.
- Epiklesis, I—32¹⁷, 37, 46, 50¹, 55²⁵, 56²⁶; II—150, 190ff., 263²⁴, 279; communion, II—190, 192, 233, 235; consecration, II—190ff., 194¹, 199³¹, 202⁵, 204; Egyptian, II—193; Holy Ghost, I—32¹⁷; II—191, 235; Logos, I—34f.; II—191; Roman II—193f.; Syrian, II—192.
- Epikletic formulas, II—66f., 98f.; and Canon epiklesis, II—66¹³³, 68¹⁴⁶.
- Ἐπιούσιος, II—280¹⁷.
- Epiphanius, St., I—408²⁸, 462, 464; II—24¹³².
- Epiphany and the Eucharist, I—118; II—141, cf. II—101.
- Epiphany, time after the, I—402.
- Epistle, I—89, 110, 399, 400, 401, 419, 420, 421; name, I—419; place where read, I—412, 413; reader, I—227, 410, 411, 419, 420.
- Epistle side, I—99, 108, 109, 110, 333, 346, 357, 364²⁵, 413, 414, 415.
- Epistola apostolorum*, I—15³⁹.
- Ermengaud of Urgel, I—388⁶¹.
- Ermland, Diocese of, II—260⁸, 329⁴⁵, 409¹⁴.
- Ernst, J., I—456⁶.
- Ernulf of Rochester, II—36³³, 309³⁷, 384⁷⁵.
- Eschenbach, J. E., II—37⁴¹.
- Escorial, II—102⁵.
- Essen, see Index A: III, 3, b.
- Et cum spiritu tuo*, I—19, 236, 363, 365; II—321¹, 332.
- Et est tibi Deo*, II—265²⁹.
- Ethiopian liturgy, I—18⁵⁶, 42; Easter celebration, I—15³⁹; see also Index A: II, 1.
- Et ideo*, II—125, 127.
- Et incarnatus*, I—372⁶³, 465.
- Et Verbum caro factum*, II—450²⁵.
- Et vidimus gloriam*, II—405³⁶.
- Eucharist, and children, II—385, 407, 413⁴⁷; and the sacrifice, II—114, 126⁶², 149ff.; basic form of, I—21⁶³; belief of the people, II—371f.; carried by acolytes, II—303, 312, 324¹⁷, 386⁹⁵; carried by the laity, II—386⁹⁵; celebration of, I—7², 11ff., 17ff.; Christ, I—118, 119, 179, 180; II—369; desire to behold, I—119, 120, 121; II—206; doctrine in the post-communion, II—42²; doctrine of the real Presence, I—82, 83, 84, 160, 161; II—102; domestic celebration of, I—212ff.; double-species, I—184n., 185, 186, 191; miracles, I—119ff.; Paschal character, I—368, 395, 425; prayers (*Agnus Dei*), II—335f.; (at the consecration), II—214, 335, 352; (before the communion), II—343ff., 349; (with the Host in the hands), II—335, 346¹⁶, 349³², 351; Presence *per concomitantiam*, I—118; II—207²⁹, 315, 385; reservation, II—406ff.; touching or handling, I—99, 119, 128; veneration, I—119, 120, 121, 150, 151, 160, 240; II—139⁸, 205ff., 210ff., 224f., 364. See Consecration, Body of Christ.
- Eucharist Dove, II—75²⁸, 409¹⁷.
- Eucharistic prayer, I—13²⁸, 18⁵³, 22ff., 24⁸, 28ff., 30¹¹, 31¹⁶, 32¹⁷, 34, 35, 36; II—101ff.; as commemoration and presentation, II—115ff., 223ff.; breaking-up of contents, II—108f.; in a loud voice, II—107, 138, 258; splitting of unity, II—103; unity, II—101ff., 106ff. See also Prayer of thanksgiving, Preface.
- Εὐχαριστεῖν, I—12²⁷, 22⁶⁴, 23³.

- Εὐχαριστήριον, II—4¹⁰, 151¹⁶.
- Εὐχαριστήσας, I—9, 21, II—202³.
- Εὐχαριστία, I—12²⁷, 16, 21, 22, 23, 25¹⁸, 169, 170, 473; II—102, 115.
- Εὐχαριστοῦμέν σοι, I—19⁶⁰; II—276⁶.
- Εὐδοκία, I—351.
- Eugene IV, II—325.
- Εὐλογεῖν, I—9.
- Εὐλογήσας, I—9; II—202³.
- Εὐλογία, I—16, 22⁶⁴.
- Eulogiae, I—13²⁹; II—10⁴⁶; see also Antidoron.
- Eundem, eodem*, I—137⁵⁶; II—220¹², 247⁶⁰.
- Eusebius of Caesarea, I—32¹⁸, 207¹, 253¹, 257²², 408²⁸, 464; II—273⁷⁷, 312⁸, 373⁴⁰, 379³³, 380⁴⁶, 386⁹⁵.
- Eusebius Gallicanus, II—39⁶¹.
- Eutychius, I—68⁷; II—5¹⁴, 301⁴⁶.
- Εὐξασθε, I—476¹¹.
- Evagrius Scholasticus, II—407⁷.
- Evening Mass, I—17⁴⁴, 251.
- Evreux-Jumièges, see Index A: III, 3, a.
- Evurtius, II—267³⁷.
- Exallabo te*, I—423; II—28.
- Examination of clergy, I—85.
- Exaudiat nos*, I—310²¹.
- Exaudiat te*, II—88.
- Exaudi Christe*, I—389.
- Exaudi Domine*, I—310²¹.
- Exeter, I—428⁴⁸; II—385⁸⁴, 414⁴⁸.
- Ex hac altaris participatione*, II—235f., 260.
- Exiit edictum*, I—443.
- Ex latere Christi*, II—63¹¹⁶.
- Ἐξομολογεῖσθαι, I—18⁵⁶.
- Ἐξομολόγησις, I—473; II—115¹.
- Exposition of the Blessed Sacrament, I—122, 150, 153; II—451f.
- Extendit manus*, I—30¹¹.
- Exue me Domine*, I—278¹⁵.
- Exultet* of Holy Saturday, II—74²⁴, 149;
- Exultet* roll of Gaeta, II—11⁵⁶.
- Exsurge Christe*, I—273.
- Eyes, lifting of the, II—198, 202, 236⁵², 445; touching of the, II—308, 378, 418.
- Facientes commemorationem*, II—162, 171¹¹.
- Fac meum signum*, II—418⁷⁹.
- Fac me queso*, I—94¹¹, 273¹⁴, 286, 287⁶⁸.
- Fac nobis hanc oblationem adscriptam*, II—188.
- Facturus memoriam*, II—139⁴.
- Faith, Hope and Charity, Acts of, I—492.
- Faithful bringing gifts, I—55²⁵; II—2ff., 166ff.
- Falk, F., I—130²⁰, 145²¹⁻²³.
- Faller, O., I—52⁸.
- Famulus*, II—250.
- Fan (*flabellum*), I—203⁵⁵.
- Fanones*, II—94¹.
- Farfa, see Cluny, Index A: III, 2, f.
- Fasting, Law of, I—15³⁷; before Communion, II—364; on Thursday, II—400.
- Faustus of Byzantium, II—276⁷.
- Fear and the Eucharist, I—39ff.; II—114, 362.
- Fécamp, I—96³¹; see also Index A: III, 3, a.
- Fehr, B., II—408¹⁰.
- Fehrenbach, E., II—73²⁰.
- Felicity, St., II—254.
- Felix II, I—57⁵⁰, 478²¹, 482¹⁵.
- Felix III, II—20¹⁰⁸.
- Feltoe, C. L., I—61⁵; see also *Leonianum*, Index A: III, 1, a.
- Fermentum*, I—201³⁴; II—300³⁹, 303², 309³⁴, 312f., 320.
- Férotin, M., I—45⁶, 421¹, 448⁴⁶; see also *Liber Ordinum*; *Liber Mozarabicus*, Index A: II, 6.
- Ferreres, J., II—69¹⁵², 236⁵¹, 257⁴³, 331⁵⁹, 403²⁴; see also Missals, Index A: III, 3, a.
- Fiat commixtio* (. . .) *vini et aquae*, II—65.
- Fiat (haec) commixtio et*, II—310, 313¹², 314²⁰, 315ff., 319⁴⁶, 389.
- Fiat mihi obsecro*, II—346¹⁵.
- Fiat misericordia*, I—273, 310⁷⁷.
- Fiat nobis et omnibus*, II—317³¹.
- Fiat voluntas tua*, II—279, 290.
- Fidei cultores*, II—156ff.
- Fidelium animae*, II—446.
- Fidelium Deus*, I—488⁴⁴.
- Fides cognita*, II—166⁴¹, 331⁵⁶.
- Fiedler, E., I—334⁶; II—427¹.
- Figura (Corporis Christi)*, II—187f.
- Filioque*, I—466²⁴, 469.
- Fingers, Ablution of, II—382, 415ff.; drying of, I—277; keeping together, I—119; II—80, 205.
- Finsterwalder, P. W., I—434⁸²; II—239¹⁰.
- Fire, I—68⁷.
- "First-born", II—374¹.
- First fruits, II—10⁵¹, 260.
- First Mass, I—356; II—14⁷², 19¹⁰².
- Fischer, B., I—209⁸, 422⁹; II—216⁹².

- Fischer, L., see *Ordo Ecclesiae Lateranensis*, Index A: III, 2, d.
 Five wounds, II—194⁵⁸, 269.
 Flacius Illyricus, I—79; see also *Missa Illyrica*, Index A: III, 2, b.
Flectamus genua, I—204, 267, 367, 368⁴⁷, 369, 370, 371, 481⁹, 484; II—442, 430²⁸.
 Fliche-Martin, I—30⁹.
 Flicoteaux, E., I—330⁴⁷.
 Florian, St., *Rituale*, see Augustinians, Index A: III, 2, g.
 Florus Diaconus (Florus of Lyons), I—88, 261¹; II—104¹⁷, 139³, 150¹⁶, 166³⁶, 190¹⁷, 200³⁸, 201³⁹, 203⁹, 219⁵, 245⁴⁶.
 Focke-Heinrichs, I—136⁵⁰.
 Fonte Avellana, see Index A: III, 2, a.
 Fontevraud, I—307.
 “For,” offering for someone, I—224; II—43, 98, 162, 171f., 181f., 438.
 Fore-Mass, I—261ff.
 Formulas, closing, see Closing formulas.
 Förster, W., II—280¹⁷.
 Fortescue, A., I—30¹⁰, 32²⁰, 50¹, 121¹⁰¹, 140⁷¹, 170⁸, 264¹², 470⁵⁰, 480⁵; II—78⁹, 85²⁶, 102⁵, 119²⁴, 148³, 154¹⁵, 170¹, 180², 226³, 230¹⁹, 241²⁴, 245⁴⁴, 251¹⁷, 256⁴¹, 381⁴⁹, 430²⁰.
 Foundations, II—9f., 23, 167, 414.
 Fount, II—77f., 380, 416f.
 Four-time offering, II—22.
Fractio panis, I—13²⁸.
 France, I—74ff., 143f., 151f., 158f., 163, 230¹²¹, 311, 389, 469, 471, 472⁶³, 487f., 492; II—17⁸⁴, 35f., 56, 129, 158⁴⁶, 202³, 209, 257⁴³, 273, 317, 326, 367, 402¹⁶, 445, 453, 454.
 Franchi de’ Cavalieri, P., II—175²⁹.
 Francis of Assisi, St., I—199²⁰.
 Francis Borgia, St., I—149⁴³.
 Francis Xavier, St., II—214⁸¹, 348²⁵.
 Franciscans, I—101f., 136, 137⁵⁶, 279, 439; II—24¹⁵⁴, 52⁴⁷, 79, 293, 373.
 Frank, H., I—52¹⁰.
 Frankfurt, ivory tablet of, II—32⁵, 34¹⁷.
 Franks, land of, I—74ff., 469, 471; II—129, 367f., 453; see France.
 Franz, A., I—85⁵³, 88⁶⁵⁻⁶⁷, 98⁵⁶, 103⁶¹, 108–117 (notes, passim), 122¹¹², 128⁷, 129⁹⁻¹⁵, 130^{18, 19}, 131^{23, 25, 27}, 143¹⁴, 145²⁰, 146²⁸, 190⁴⁶, 211²², 216²⁶, 220^{52, 54-56}, 222⁷⁰, 223⁸¹, 224⁸⁵, 228¹⁰⁹, 235⁸, 241⁴³, 242⁴⁹, 246^{6, 9}, 250⁴³, 252⁵⁷, 287⁷², 297³⁰, 302²⁶, 307⁶³, 310⁸¹, 322⁵⁹, 369⁵¹, 385⁴⁵; II—11⁵⁵, 16⁷⁸, 20¹¹¹, 30²⁶, 51⁴⁵, 55⁷⁰, 60⁹⁸, 66¹³⁶, 67¹⁴⁰, 70¹⁵⁵, 78¹², 80²¹, 82⁵⁵, 85¹⁹, 86²⁶, 89⁵⁸, 97², 115³¹, 143³², 147⁴⁵, 158⁴², 176³⁵, 214⁸², 220¹⁶, 232³⁴, 237⁵⁶, 239¹¹, 260³, 270⁵⁷, 275², 284³⁶, 289⁶⁴, 292⁸⁷, 308²⁹, 311⁴⁸, 325²², 327^{32, 34}, 348²⁶, 351⁵, 352¹⁰, 366³⁷, 373⁴¹, 384⁷⁵, 403²⁴, 415⁵⁹, 418⁷⁹, 438⁸, 442–453 (notes, passim); see also Mass Interpretations, Index A: III, 2, h; III, 3, d.
 Franz, Ignaz, I—155⁷⁷.
 Franzelin, J. B., I—185³¹.
Fratres, II—85f.
Fratres et sorores, *Misereatur*, I—300¹¹; *Orate*, II—83, 85f.
Fregit, imitated, II—202; see also Breaking.
 Freiburg, I—486; II—141¹⁷.
 Freisen, J., I—128³³; II—87³¹, 327³², 352¹⁴, 405³⁷, 448¹¹, 449¹¹.
 Freising, II—21¹⁵, 23¹²⁷; *Benedictionale*, II—294⁷; *Missal*; *Sacramentary*, see Index A: III, 2, a; III, 3, a.
 Freistedt, E., I—218⁴².
 Frere, W. H., I—32¹⁷, 51⁵, 399³³, 435⁹²; II—193³⁶.
 Friday, I—401, 402⁴⁴.
 Friedberg, E. A., see *Decretum Gratiani*; *Decretales Gregorii IX*, Index A: III, 2, c.
 Frochisse, J. M., II—366⁵⁶.
 Frois, L., I—372⁶³.
 “*Frôja armêd*”, I—335¹¹.
 Frontals, I—257.
 Frost, M., II—215⁸⁷.
 Fructuosus of Braga, I—204⁵⁹.
 Fructuosus of Tarragona, II—154.
 Fruits of the Mass, I—129ff., 130, 132, 144, 232¹²⁷.
 Frumen (Mass), II—24¹³³.
 Fruttuaria, II—12⁶³, 35²⁵.
 Fulbert of Chartres, I—98³⁷; II—292⁸⁷, 312⁸.
 Fulda, I—92; Codex of the Vulgate, I—401³⁸; see also Index A: III, 2, a.
 Fulgentius, II—117¹².
 Fulkwin, II—164²².
 Funk, F. X., II—15⁷⁵, 20¹⁰⁵, 148⁵, 276⁶, 379³², 384⁷⁷; see also *Constitutiones Apostolorum*, *Didascalia*, Index A: I.
 Furtmeyrs, I—346⁶⁹.

- Gabriel Sionita, II—360⁶.
 Gächter, P., I—408²⁹.
 Gall, St., I—63, 92, 126, 218, 436; II—18²³; see also *Gelasianum* (St. Gall), Index A: III, 1, a; *Sacramentary*, II—167⁴⁶.
 Gallican liturgy, I—45, 46, 47, 74¹, 76, 77, 78, 395; II—119²², 136, 161ff., 218f., 223²⁸, 276⁵, 287f., 294⁷, 302ff., 342ff., 395²⁸, 421, 428⁷, 440f.; influences on the Roman liturgy, I—447; II—43, 370²²; *Missale Gallicanum Vetus*, II—69¹⁵², 92¹⁰, 239¹².
 Gallicanism, I—151; neo-Gallican liturgies, I—158.
 Gardellini, A., I—139⁶⁷, 363¹⁷.
 Garrigou-Lagrange, R., I—186³⁶.
 Gastoué, A., I—488⁴³; II—130¹³, 137⁴⁴.
 Gation, St., see *Sacramentaries*, Index A: III, 2, a.
 Gatterer, M., I—139⁶⁵, 140⁶⁹, 230¹²⁰, 288⁷⁸, 363¹⁷, 413⁶⁰; II—445⁴⁷.
Gaudeamus omnes, I—329.
Gaudeat Domine, II—140⁹.
Gaude Dei Genitrix, I—134.
 Gaudel, A., I—182¹⁹, 184²⁹; II—232³⁶.
Gaudete flores, II—216⁹⁷.
 Gavanti-Merati, I—69¹⁰, 363¹⁷, 387⁵⁵, 412⁵⁸, 449⁵⁴, 460³², 470⁵⁷, II—17⁸⁸, 19¹⁰², 72¹¹, 76³⁴, 85²⁵, 130¹⁴, 131²², 142²⁵, 165³⁰, 328⁴¹, 446⁶⁴.
 Gebhardt-Harnack, II—376¹⁷.
 Geffcken, J., I—492⁹.
 Geiselmann, J., I—82³⁸; II—34¹⁷, 194³⁷, 232³².
 Gelasian Sacramentary, see Index A: III, 1, a.
 Gelasius I, I—55, 58, 62, 172n., 336; II—156²⁹, 194³⁷, 231²⁵, 253²⁵, 286⁴⁵.
 General absolution, see Absolution.
 Gillone Sacramentary, see Index A: III, 1, a.
 “*Gelobt sei Jesus Christus*”, I—461³⁹.
 General Communion, see Communion.
 “General prayer” of the church, I—480ff.
 Gennrich, P., I—440¹²⁰.
 Genuflection, I—123, 465¹⁷; II—212, 273, 351, 377f.; before the Sacrament, II—212f.; see also Kneeling.
 Georgius, D., II—336¹⁸.
 Gerbert, M., I—86⁵⁵, 151⁵¹, 219⁴⁷, 307⁶⁶, 313¹², 341⁴⁸, 408²⁶; II—220¹⁴, 236⁵³, 244⁴¹, 246⁵⁶, 336¹⁸, 339³⁸, 385⁸⁶, 445⁴⁰, 447⁶⁰, 449¹⁵.
 Gerbert, see also Mass Interpretations: (“Primum in Ordine”, “Dominus vobiscum”) Index A: III, 2, h.
 Gerhoh of Reichersberg, II—81³².
 Germanentum (Germanic world), I—76, 77.
 German high Mass, I—155.
 Germanus of Constantinople, I—406¹⁷.
 Germanus of Paris, see *Expositio antiquae Liturgiae Gallicanae*, Index A: II, 7.
 Germany, I—93, 95f., 103, 143, 146f., 152ff., 161ff., 439¹¹⁷, 491ff.; II—21¹¹⁴, 324¹⁶, 386, 417⁷⁴, 418, 446.
 Gerona, I—307⁶³; II—257⁴⁸.
 Gerson, J., I—131²⁶.
 Gestures, of presentation, I—21⁶³; II—62, 147, 198f., 202. See also Bow, Hands.
 Gestures, oratorical, II—145, 186.
 Gewiess, J., I—8⁴, 9⁹, 10¹⁶, 16⁴³.
 Ghius, B., II—193⁵⁴.
 Gifts, plea for acceptance of sacrificial, II—150, 170, 188⁷, 227f.
 Gihir, N., I—316³⁸, 352²⁴, 354³⁶, 361⁶, 363¹⁷, 429⁵⁵, 431⁶⁴, 437¹⁰⁴, 470⁵⁷; II—30²⁶, 66¹³⁸, 72¹², 124⁶², 151¹⁹, 158⁴⁸, 167⁴⁷, 170³, 227⁶, 229¹⁶, 234⁴⁶, 243³⁴, 245⁴⁴, 248⁶⁴, 250¹⁵, 316²⁷, 318³⁷, 349²⁸, 434¹⁹.
 Giving, joyful, II—17.
 Glagolitic language, I—81, 165.
Gloria aeterno Patri, II—347¹⁶.
Gloria in excelsis, I—70, 89, 106, 125, 137, 155, 201³⁹, 204⁶¹, 209⁹, 265, 319¹⁷, 321, 324²⁰, 333, 346ff., 369, 375; II—130¹⁰, 131²², 334¹³, 436³³; as song, I—356f.; explanation, I—349ff., forms of the text, I—347ff.; place, I—355f.
Gloria Patri et, I—70, 85, 237²⁰, 267, 270³⁶, 295²¹, 323, 324¹⁹, 325, 328; II—264, 297²⁸, 394f., 405.
Gloria Patri per, I—328.
Gloria tibi Domine!, I—77, 237, 447.
 Gnostics, I—27; II—1f., 38, 201⁴⁰, 262.
 Göbl, P., I—491^{5, 7}, 492⁸.
 God, and Christ, I—349, 350; praise of, I—351, 352; separation from Logos, I—30¹¹; songs to, I—16; see also Doxologies.
 Godparents, II—161.
 God’s body, see *Gottesleichenam*.
 Godu, G., I—398²⁶, 399³³, 401³⁸, 402⁵⁰, 406¹⁵, 410⁴³.
 Golden Mass, I—387⁵⁴.
 Goltz, E. von der, I—14³¹⁻³², 21⁶³.

- Göndöcz, J., I—314²⁴.
 Gondulph of Rochester, I—98.
 Good Friday, I—264, 329, 367, 369, 372, 410⁴⁶, 420, 425³², 467, 481f.; II—289, 291⁸¹, 321, 397, 409, 425³².
 Good Shepherd, II—127⁶⁶.
 Goossens, W., I—71, 8⁶, 9¹²⁻¹³, 10^{16,19}, 11²⁰, 14³⁶, 24¹⁰, 25¹⁶, 26²¹, 178⁵; II—32¹.
 Gospel, I—47, 71, 89, 110, 147, 439¹¹⁷, 442ff., 478; choice of, I—399, 401, 402; honors paid to, I—77, 394, 395, 405¹⁰, 442ff.; last, see Last Gospel; listened to standing, I—448, 449; place where read, I—412, 413.
 Gospel side, I—99, 107, 108, 109, 110, 412⁶⁹, 413, 414, 415⁷⁰, 416, 417, 418, 471⁶⁹.
 Gospels, Book of the, I—64, 65, 68, 70, 71, 311, 312, 442, 444, 445, 446, 447, 452, 453, 460; II—292; Kissing the book, I—291⁶, 449, 450, 451, 452.
 Gothic, I—103ff., 158, 224, 277, 305, 313; II—216.
Gothicum, Missale, see Index A: II, 7.
Gottesleichen (God's body), I—119⁹⁰.
"Got vatir", II—215⁸⁸.
 Götz, J. B., I—131²², 212²⁵; 17².
 Gougaud, L., I—45⁷, 301²⁰, 314²⁴.
 Goussanville, P., I—204⁶⁰.
 Grabmann, M., I—439¹¹⁰, II—464³⁵.
 Grace after meal, I—9ff., 20.
 Grado, I—415⁷².
 Gradual, I—65, 70, 146, 147, 425ff.; musical setting, I—125, 426; name, I—77, 431, 432; repetition, I—100, 101, 427, 428, 429.
Gradus Beatae Virginis, I—275²¹.
 Graf, G., II—411⁵³.
 Graff, P., I—141⁵.
 Grail legend, I—120.
 Grant, G. G., I—119^{92,94}.
 Grapes, II—260, 262.
Grata sit tibi, II—47²⁶, 54⁶⁸.
 Gratian, *Decretum*, see Index A: III, 2, e.
Gratiarum actio post Missam, II—404, 460.
Gratias agamus, I—16, 29; II—110, 113, 149, 226⁴¹, 405³⁴, 418⁷⁸.
Gratias tibi agimus, II—2⁵, 404.
Gratias tibi referimus, I—29.
 Graz, I—108²⁶; II—64¹²⁵.
 "Great Prayer", I—32¹⁷; II—102, 115; see also "Eucharistic Prayer."
- Greek in the Roman Liturgy, I—74, 91, 92, 333, 472⁶⁴.
 Greek Liturgy of St. James (Brightman), see Index A: II, 2.
 Greek Liturgy of St. Mark (Brightman), see Index A: II, 1.
 Greenwell, II—260^{2,7}.
 Gregorian chant, I—65, 123.
 Gregorian Sacramentary, see Index A: III, 1, a.
 Gregorienmünster, I—46, 93; see also Mass ordo of Gregorienmünster, Index A: III, 2, b; III, 3, b.
 Gregory I (the Great), I—56²⁷, 58, 63, 64, 98, 130, 175⁴⁰, 193⁵⁶, 206⁷⁰, 208, 214, 216, 218, 223⁷⁴, 335¹³, 336, 338, 339, 426³⁸, 431⁶⁷, 432, 457, 477¹⁷; II—15⁷⁵, 28, 32, 102⁵, 127⁶⁶, 175, 180, 184f., 189, 234, 255, 278f., 285, 288f., 304⁶, 322, 341⁴, 360⁵, 381⁵¹, 409¹⁸, 430. See also Gregorian Sacramentary, Index A: III, 1, a; St. Gregory's Mass, I—116f.; 119⁹⁶.
 Gregory II, II—54⁶².
 Gregory III, II—176.
 Gregory V, I—96.
 Gregory VII, II—21, 143³⁰, 270⁵⁵.
 Gregory IX, II—351⁵, 362¹⁸; *Decretales*, see Index A: III, 2, e.
 Gregory X, II—211.
 Gregory Nazianzen, St., I—213; II—4¹⁰, 366³⁶; Coptic anaphora of, I—42; II—334¹³.
 Gregory of Nyssa, I—246¹³; II—128⁵, 280¹⁷, 334¹¹.
 Gregory of Tours, I—30¹⁰, 46, 196⁷, 338, 356³⁹, 394¹, 447³⁴; II—5¹⁶, 129⁸, 144³⁴, 155¹⁷, 288⁵⁴, 304⁶, 382⁶⁰, 453¹⁶.
 Gregory of Valencia, I—184³¹.
 Gregory's, Mass, St., see Gregory.
 Greiff, A., II—281¹⁸.
 Greving, J., see Pfarrbuch, Ecks.
 Griesser, B., II—206²².
 Grimaud, G., I—487⁴⁰.
 Grimlaich, II—20¹¹⁴.
 Grimm, J. and W., II—24¹³³.
 Grisar, H., I—214¹², 397²⁰, 402⁴⁹, 415⁷⁴; II—285⁴⁴, 461¹⁶.
 Grondijs, L. H., II—300⁴².
 Grosche, R., I—190⁴⁶, 254⁶.
 Grotefend, H., I—247¹⁸.
 Gsell Fels, Th., I—415⁷⁴, 418⁹⁰.

- Guardini, R., I—21⁶⁵, 162¹⁶, 179⁵, 403⁵⁴.
 Guéranger, Pr., I—138⁶⁴, 152⁵³⁻⁵⁶, 158^{88,89}, 159⁹⁰; II—158⁴⁶.
 Guerrini, F., I—100⁴⁶; see also Dominicans, Index A: III, 2, g.
 Guido, O. Cist., Cardinal, II—207³⁰.
 Guido of Mont-Rocher, I—115⁷².
 Gülden, J., I—163^{16,18}, 342⁵⁰, 490⁶⁷; II—128³, 411²⁹.
 Guignard, Ph., I—99⁴¹.
 Guilds, II—23.
 "Gulden mess", I—387⁶⁴.
 Gumbel, A., I—131²².
Gustate et videte, II—392f., 395²⁵.

Habemus ad Dominum, II—110f.
 Haberstroh, L., II—298³¹, 299³⁵, 311⁴⁵, 314¹³, 316²⁷, 317²⁹, 318³⁸.
Habete osculum, I—312.
Habete vinculum pacis, II—331.
 Hadrian I, I—63; Sacramentary, see Index A: III, 1, a.
 Hadrian VI, I—181¹⁶.
Haec, II—231²⁹, 261¹¹.
Haec ablutio calicis, II—413⁴⁷.
Haec commixtio, II—316.
Haec dies quam fecit, I—429.
Haec est lex divina, I—450⁵⁸.
Haec nos communio, II—403²⁶, 418⁷⁸.
Haec sacrosancta commixtio, II—313¹², 316²⁶, 317f.
Haec singulariter, I—275²¹; II—406⁴⁰.
Haec sunt convivia, II—406⁴⁰.
Haec sunt verba, I—450⁵⁸, 451⁶².
 Haggada, II—9, 16.
 Hahn, A., I—462⁶; II—283²⁹.
 "Hail, saving victim", II—217¹⁰⁰.
 Hain, II—58⁶³, 67¹⁴⁰, 87³¹.
 Hair and comb, I—278.
 Haito of Basel, I—215.
 Halinardus, *Ordo*, see Index A: III, 2, b.
 Halle, I—8, 9, 422⁶, 426³⁶.
 Halmer, N. M., I—132³⁰.
 Hamburg, II—58⁶⁵.
 Hamm, F., I—8⁴; II—194¹, 195^{5,7,8}, 197^{15,16}, 198^{20,22-24}, 199²⁷⁻²⁹, 200^{35,37}, 201^{40,45}, 222^{26,26}.
Hanc igitur, I—50¹, 55, 58; II—179ff.; accompanying rite, II—186; early form, II—180; formula of intention, II—181, 183; for someone, II—181f.; intention, II—181, 183; mention of offerer, II—180; reduction by Gregory the Great, II—185; special formularies, I—79, 219⁴⁸, 221; II—23, 184f., 238.
Hanc oblationem, clementissime Pater, II—18⁹⁹.
Hanc oblationem quaesumus, II—42⁶, 46²⁰.
 Hands, covered, I—449; II—61¹⁰¹, 307; crossed, II—84, 142, 236⁵³; folded, I—78, 372, 448⁴⁶; in the form of a cross, see Arms; laying on of the, I—477; II—144, 146^{38,40}, 440⁶, 452; lifted up, see Orantes, posture of; over the gifts, I—29, 140; II—90¹, 187, 236⁵²; spreading of the, I—364, 372, II—142, 378.
 Hands, washing of the, II—76ff.; after the communion, II—416ff.; and incensing, II—80; and the offertory procession, II—79; at the offertory, I—201; II—78f.; before the breaking, II—78, 278⁵; before the canon, II—76f., 139; before the consecration, II—78; before the Mass, I—277, 278; II—76; beginning, II—76f.; by the laity, I—238; II—77f., 380; for the server, I—238¹⁰⁹; of the deacons, II—267³⁹; prayer accompanying, I—277; II—80; symbolism, I—87; II—76f.
 Hanssens, J. M., I—8⁶, 9¹⁰, 40²², 171¹⁷, 173³⁴, 196^{6,7}, 197¹⁰, 226^{91,96}, 231¹²³, 237²⁶, 261¹, 262⁴, 264⁹, 272³, 319¹², 364¹⁸, 367⁴³, 389⁶⁶, 390⁷⁰, 392³, 405⁹, 406¹⁶, 407¹⁹, 423¹¹, 424²⁵, 445¹⁹, 446³⁰, 448³⁹, 463⁹, 468³⁶, 478²⁰, 485²⁷; II—4¹⁰, 5¹⁴, 25¹³⁶, 33¹², 35^{21,23}, 38⁴⁴, 40^{57,59}, 44¹⁷, 45¹⁸, 77⁴, 116⁸, 128⁴, 132²⁶, 136⁴², 137⁴³, 142²⁶, 164²⁶, 171⁶, 192²⁸, 195^{3,8}, 196¹⁰, 198²³, 202^{4,5}, 203⁶, 204¹¹, 205¹⁵, 218³, 225³⁸, 273⁷⁹, 278⁵, 287⁵¹, 294², 297^{25,28}, 328⁴⁰, 360⁶, 383⁶³, 384⁷⁷, 392¹⁰, 408⁸, 409¹³, 419⁸², 428⁴, 433⁷; see also Mass Interpretations, Index A: III, 2, h.
 Hariulfus, I—217³⁷.
 Harnack, A., II—38⁴⁷, 283²⁹.
 Hartmann, P., I—317¹, 413⁶⁰, 493¹⁹; II—213⁷⁴, 214⁸³.
 Hartmann, Poor, II—327³⁴.
 Harvey, I—27²⁶, 26, 27, 28, 29.
 Haseloff, A., II—376¹⁷, 378³⁰.
 Hattler, F., I—146²⁶.
 Hau, J., II—216⁹⁶, 325²².
 Hauler, E., I—26²⁰, 28², 29^{4,6}.

- Haungs, R., II—145⁵⁶.
 Haus, I—302²⁷, 303⁵³, 313^{15,17,18}.
 Havers, W., I—170^{10,12}, II—231²⁹, 338⁵³.
 Haydn, M., I—155.
 Head covering, I—287, 448; II—210⁵⁶.
 "Hearing Mass", I—178.
 Heaven, Altar in, II—226, 231ff., 236.
 Heer, J. M., II—20¹¹².
 Hefele, C. J., II—381⁵², 386⁵⁵.
 Hegel, E., I—153⁵⁹, 212²⁶.
 Heiler, F., I—78¹⁷, 239⁵⁰.
 Heimbucher, M., I—206⁷².
 Heiming, O., I—334⁹, 406¹⁷; II—28^{9,11}, 193⁵³, 204¹².
 Heinisch, P., II—228¹².
 Heinrichs-Focke, I—136⁵⁰.
 Helbling, K., I—144¹⁰.
 Hellenism, I—31, 32.
 Hennecke, E., I—13²⁹, 25¹⁹.
 Henning, J., II—228⁸.
 Hennings-Ball, E., I—3².
 Henry I, of Breslau, I—119⁹⁰; II—371²⁸; *Ritualet*, I—118⁹⁰.
 Henry II, I—97, 469; II—11⁵⁷, 415⁵⁷.
 Henry of Hesse, († 1397) I—114, 115⁷², 122¹¹², 310⁸¹; II—213, 271⁶¹, 445⁴⁵.
 Henry of Hesse, († 1427) I—223⁸¹.
 Henry Suso, II—110⁵.
 Heraclius, I—68⁷.
 Herard of Tours, I—325²⁵, 343⁵⁵, 471; II—9⁴³, 129⁹, 440⁹.
 Herbert of Sassari, O. Cist., II—206²², 326²⁹.
 Herbord, II—364²⁹.
 Herbs, I—8.
 Herd's boy, II—23¹²⁶.
 Herdt, P. J. B. de, I—346⁷².
 Hereford, see Index A: III, 3, a.
 "Here is the body . . .", II—217¹⁰¹.
 Heribert of Cologne, II—417⁷¹.
 Hermann Joseph Blessed, II—415.
 Hermas, I—3, 13²⁸; II—231²⁶, 242²⁶, 283²⁹.
 Hermits, II—360.
 Herodianus, I—68⁷.
 Herrgott, M., see *Consuetudines*, Index A: III, 2, f.
 Herte, A., II—386⁹⁰.
 Herwegen, I., I—77¹¹; II—412³⁵.
 Hesbert, R. J., I—65^{29,33}, 219⁴⁸, 323¹⁴, 326²⁸, 332⁵³, 339⁵⁴, 425⁵⁰, 427²⁹, 431⁶⁶, 433⁷⁷, 434⁸⁴, 435^{86,88}, 438¹⁰⁹, 470⁵⁰; II—26¹, 392⁹, 395^{26,27}, 400⁵⁸, 457¹⁰; see also *Antiphonaries*, Index A: III, 1, c.
 Hesychius of Jerusalem, II—407⁴.
 Hexameter, I—281⁵⁰, 377¹⁶.
Hic nominentur, II—163²¹.
Hic recitentur, II—245.
 "Hier liegt vor deiner Majestat", I—155.
 Jerome, St., I—52, 236, 311⁸², 425⁵⁵, 431⁶⁷, 443⁸, 445, 456, 457⁷; II—156²⁸, 162¹⁴, 277², 283⁵⁰, 284⁴⁰, 323⁹, 360⁵, 363²³, 392².
 Hierzegger, R., I—67², 267²², 268²⁷, 338²⁹, 360³, 361⁸, 401⁴⁰, 484²⁶.
 High Mass, I—163, 172, 200ff.; daily, I—204, 205, 206; name, I—212²⁶; peculiarities (details), I—314¹⁹, 317, 324, 410, 411, 446; II—70, 101, 131²², 216, 271, 293⁹³, 306, 322, 325, 329; Sunday, I—204⁶¹; see also Deacon, Reader.
 High priest of the Old Testament, I—110, 111; II—138.
 Hilary, II—280¹⁷.
 Hildebert of Le Mans; I—110^{41,42}, 448⁴⁶; II—130¹¹, 139⁵, 206²⁸, 336²².
 Hildegard, St., II—377.
 Hilduin, I—91⁷⁸.
 Hilpisch, St., II—12⁶¹, 20¹¹⁴.
 Hincmar of Reims, I—85⁵⁸; II—16⁷⁶, 71², 453¹⁷.
 Hindringer, R., I—151⁵⁰.
 Hippolytus of Rome, see *Traditio Apostolica*, Index A: I; *Canones Hippolyti*, (Riedel) I—15³⁷, 197¹¹.
 Hirmos, I—422.
 Hirsau, II—35^{24,26}; see also William of Hirsau.
 Hirscher, J. B., I—154⁷², 157⁸².
 Hispana, II—440¹⁰.
 History and liturgy, I—2, 3, 4.
 Hittorp, M., I—66³⁹, 151⁶¹; II—161¹¹, 200³⁵, 314²⁰, 326²⁶, 336¹⁸; see also Index A: III, Pontificals, 2, c; III, 2, Roman Ordos, d.
 "Hochamt" (high service), I—172; see High Mass.
 Hoeynck, F. A., see Augsburg (Index A: III, 3, a).
 Hoffmann, J., II—361⁷, 413⁴⁷.
 Hofinger, J., I—143¹², 150⁴⁸, 492¹⁰.
 Holböck, F., I—190⁴⁶, 191⁵¹; II—39⁵⁰, 311⁴⁵.

- Holböck, K., I—223⁷⁷; II—417⁷¹.
 Holiness of God, II—133.
 Holland, II—23¹²⁶, 63¹¹⁶; see also Simon of Venlo, William of Gouda, below, and Smits von W. (Index A: III, 3, a).
 Hollen, Gottschalk, I—249⁵⁶; II—20.
 Holy Ghost, in prayer, I—380²⁵, 381⁵¹, 383; in the *Credo* I—464, 465, 466, 467; invocation of, I—274, 297²⁹; II—70, 191, 348; see also *Veni Creator*, etc.
 Holy Ghost epiklesis, I—32¹⁷; II—191²⁵, 348.
 Holy Thursday, see Maundy Thursday.
 Holy Saturday, I—209, 329, 332, 338²⁸, 339, 369⁴⁸, 396, 410⁴⁶, 420, 424, 430⁵⁸; II—27, 97⁴⁵, 322², 333, 394, 397.
 Holy water, II—77, 452.
 Holy Week, II—53⁵², 333⁶, 337²⁵, 338⁵⁶; see Maundy Thursday, etc.
 Holzmeister, U., I—355^{37,38}; II—72¹¹.
 "Homiliary of the Bishop of Prague" (Hecht), I—489^{47,50}, 491⁶, 493¹⁶.
 Homily, I—153, 392, 393, 456ff.; liturgical setting, I—459, 460, 461.
 Honey, I—15.
 Honorius III, I—205, 449⁵⁴; II—210.
 Honorius Augustodunensis, I—111⁴⁴, 114⁶², 117⁸¹, 205⁶⁷, 222⁶⁹, 278¹¹, 279²⁰, 288⁷⁷, 325²¹, 343⁵³, 414⁶⁶, 428⁴³, 453⁷⁶, 460²⁹, 472⁶⁷, 473⁶⁹, 486⁵⁶, 489⁴⁹, 491⁶, 493¹⁷; II—9³⁸, 13⁶⁶, 36^{33,36}, 63¹¹⁴, 130¹², 143³², 186³¹, 202², 248⁶⁴, 295¹², 310⁴⁵, 364²⁹, 430¹⁹.
 Hoppe, L. A. II—233⁴¹.
 Hörmann, L. von, II—16⁷⁹.
 Hormisdas, II—155²⁰, 171¹², 361⁶.
 Hornykevitch, M., I—390⁷⁰; II—112¹⁵, 287⁵³.
 Horst, J., II—327⁵⁸.
 Hortulus animae (1503), II—451.
 Hosanna, II—132²⁶, 137.
 Hosius, Cardinal, I—134.
 Hosp, E., I—458¹⁸; II—174²², 254⁵¹, 256⁴².
 Host, II—36f.; altar bread irons and, II—36; as *eulogie*, II—454; box for, II—460; kept in the hand, II—309; little Hosts, see Particles; names for, II—37⁴¹; odd numbers of, II—44¹⁷; Sacred, see Eucharist; seeing of, I—118, 120; II—206f., 216.
 Hostia, I—134; II—94; *Hostiam puram, sanctam, immaculatam*, II—225.
 Hostias et preces, II—30.
 Hostium nostrorum, II—293.
 Hours of Mass, I—247f.
 House chapels, I—213ff.
 House communion, II—281, 359.
 House-Mass, I—13²⁸, 212ff.
 Huesca, II—432.
 Hugh of Lincoln, II—206²⁷.
 Hugh of St. Cher, I—107²², 112⁵⁴, 114⁶⁸, 115, 326^{31,32}, 357⁵³, 380²⁵, 409³⁵, 444¹⁵, 450⁵⁹, 452⁷⁵; II—83¹², 85²³, 152²¹, 165³², 246⁵⁴, 269⁴⁹⁻⁵¹, 290⁷⁹, 308²⁶, 325²³, 326²⁹, 348²⁴, 352⁹, 358⁶⁰.
 Hugo of Amiens, I—181¹².
 Huius Deus, II—403²⁶.
 Huius sacramenti, II—369¹⁹.
 Humanism, I—137, 281; see also *Eiusdem*, etc.
 Humbert de Romans, I—100.
 Humbert of Silva Candida, II—35²⁸, 36²², 318⁵⁸, 407⁶.
 Humeral, see Amice.
 Humeros meos, I—281.
 Humiliate capita, I—240; II—428, 430²².
 Humiliate vos, II—296.
 Humiliati, II—374⁶.
 Hunc humiliat, II—65¹²⁶.
 Hungarian Hermits of St. Paul, see Index A: III, 3, a.
 Hungary, I—103⁶²; II—371⁵⁰, 398; Missals, see Index A: III, 2, b; 3, a.
 Hymns, I—9¹⁰, 13²⁸, 346, 423, 424; II—393; see also Sequences.
 Hyvernath, H., I—44¹.
Iam corpus eius, II—406²⁹.
 'Idōū ò áμνός, II—301⁴⁹.
 'Ιερατεῖον, II—226⁴¹.
 Ι(ησοῦ)Σ, ΧΣ ΝΙΚΑ, II—33, 45.
 Ignatius of Antioch, St., I—17⁴⁵, 22⁶⁴, 25¹⁶, 195¹, 207², 224, 447³²; II—301⁴⁴; in the canon, II—255.
 Ignatius Loyola, St., I—142, 207⁷², 222⁷⁰, 248⁵⁰.
 Ikonostasis, I—40, 240.
 Ildefons, Bishop, II—43.
Illicet, II—434.
 Ill., II—165³⁴, 245⁴⁹; *ille*, II—50⁴¹; see also "N".
 Illatio, II—115¹, 149¹⁰.
 Illumina oculos, II—418⁷⁹.

- Illyrica, Missa*, see Index A: III, 2, b.
 Imitation of Christ, I—189, 193, 391¹; II—349, 364²⁷, 463³⁸.
Immaculata hostia, II—100.
Immola Deo, I—94¹¹; II—55, 88.
Immolare, II—95.
Immolatio, I—48; II—115¹, 149¹⁰.
Impone Domine, I—279.
Incarnatio in the Anamnesis, II—221²¹; cf. II—50.
 Incarnation of Christ, II—49f., 135f., 221²¹, 263.
 Incense, I—39, 42f., 68f., 77, 91⁷⁹, 95, 139, 204, 211, 317ff., 450f.; II—70ff., 278⁶; and the *Credo*, II—75³⁸; and the offering of the sacrifice, II—72ff., 278⁶; at the canon, II—140; at the *omnis honor*; II—273; blessing of, I—318f.; II—71f.; Gospel and, I—451; meaning, II—72f.; of the choir, II—75f.; opening rite, I—318; place at the offertory, II—70f.; prayer, II—71f.; rite, II—74; symbolism, I—75⁴, 318; II—74.
Incensum istud, I—319¹⁶; II—72.
Indignum me, I—291³.
 Individualism, I—104.
Induc me, I—282, 286.
 Indulgences, I—494; II—211⁵⁸, 443²⁹.
 Indulgences, see also *Enchiridion Indulgentiarum*.
Indulgentiam, I—289⁴⁸, 299⁷, 300, 305, 493, 493n, 494²⁸; II—371.
 “*Indutus Planeta*”, see Index A: III, 3, b.
Infirmiorem, II—462²⁴.
Infra actionem, II—178.
 Ingolstadt, II—451², see also Eck.
Ingressa, I—335.
 Inguanez, M., I—439¹¹².
In honore sanctorum, II—50.
 Initials, II—105, 152²¹.
 Innocent I, I—53, 401⁴⁰; II—91⁶, 102⁶, 109, 153, 159, 161, 312⁸, 322.
 Innocent III, I—101, 107²¹, 110⁴¹, 111, 112, 128, 196⁶, 223, 271⁴², 273¹⁰, 294¹⁸, 303³⁴, 315, 316³⁵, 319¹⁸, 343⁵⁴, 387⁵⁵, 419⁴, 435⁹⁰, 437¹⁰⁰, 446²⁹, 447³⁸, 453⁷⁶, 457¹¹, 473⁶⁹; II—7³⁰, 12⁶², 27⁶, 49³⁶, 57⁸¹, 61¹⁰⁵, 64¹²⁶, 71⁶, 74²⁷, 93¹⁹, 143³², 151¹⁷, 158⁴⁴, 237⁶⁴, 257⁴⁵, 271⁶⁰, 308²⁶, 316²⁵, 324¹⁷, 336²², 339⁴¹, 384⁷¹, 413, 416⁶⁵, 443²⁶, 461¹⁷.
In nomine Christi, II—433.
In nomine Domini nostri Jesu Christi sit sacrificium, I—95¹¹; II—63¹¹⁶, 67f., cf. 68¹⁶⁰.
In nomine Patris . . ., I—288⁸¹, 296, 332; II—55⁷⁰, 65, 74²⁷, 315²², 355, 358⁶⁶, 441¹⁷, 443⁵¹.
 Innsbruck I—270⁵⁶.
In sacrificiis matutinis, I—18⁵⁰.
In saecula saeculorum, I—19.
 Inscription of Abercius, II—384⁶.
In spiritu humilitatis, II—51ff., 56⁷⁴, 69¹⁶³, 98, 292^{86, 87, 89}.
In spiritu humilitatis (clamor), II—292^{87, 89}.
 Institution of sacramental rite, account of, I—9ff., 28f., 34, 37, 43f., 50, 55⁵⁵; II—187ff.; pre-biblical tradition II—195; transformation, II—195ff.; parallelism, II—195ff.; Paul-Luke, I—9f.; II—196f., 197¹⁸, 243³⁶; augmentation of text, II—197ff.
 Intention (in *Hanc igitur*) II—183, 186; see also Votive mass; Mass stipend.
 Intercessory prayer, I—35, 37, 53, 56²⁵; outside the canon, I—334, 335, 336, 480, 481, 482; II—152; inside the canon, II—109, 152, 180ff., 237ff.; more recent forms, I—387, 388; II—455f.
Intinctio, II—310⁴⁸, 384, 387⁹⁹.
Intrare, II—104.
 Introductory dialogue, I—19.
Introibo, I—291ff.; II—113²¹; as a versicle, I—295.
 Introit Chant, I—70, 89, 106, 264, 266ff., 320ff.; *Introitus regularis*, I—329; private low Masses, I—331; II—393ff.; Psalm, I—332; repetition, II—325f.; shortening, I—323f.; Sundays after Pentecost, I—330f.
In tuo conspectu, I—53⁶³; II—101⁵².
In unitate Spiritus Sancti, I—383³⁷; II—265²⁹.
In unitate Sancti Spiritus benedicat, II—443³², 444³⁶, 446.
Investitione istius, I—284.
 Invitatory, I—427ff.
Ioca episcopi, I—85⁵⁸, 224⁸⁵; II—39⁵¹.
Ipse tibi, II—78¹².
 Irenaeus, I—24⁵, 27^{55, 26, 27, 28, 29}, 181¹¹, 383³⁹, 456⁴, 466²¹; II—2, 38⁴⁶, 111¹³, 120²⁷, 191²², 196¹⁰, 224³³, 231²⁶, 242²⁸, 312⁸.
 Irene, Empress, II—45¹⁸.

- Irish-Celtic liturgy, I—45, 387⁵⁵; see also Index A: II, 8.
 Isaac of Stella, I—111⁴³; II—139³, 232.
 Isaias, vision of (6, 2f.), II—128, 134f.
 Ischojabh, I—208³.
 Isidore of Seville, St., I—46¹², 82³⁷, 208⁵, 224⁸⁵, 262⁴, 423¹⁴, 425³⁵, 431⁶⁷, 459²², 479³⁰; II—16⁸⁰, 26¹, 103, 386⁹⁴.
Iste, istorum, II—50.
Ite benedicti, II—436³⁷.
Ite missa est, I—73, 173, 236, 390⁷⁰, 420; II—398, 432ff., 463.
Itote, II—434.
Iube Domine benedicere, I—405¹¹, 452⁷⁶, 454; II—439.
Iube haec perferri, I—110; II—231.
 Jacobite liturgy, I—41; West Syrian, see Index A: II, 2.
 Jacob of Batnā (James of Sarugh), II—410, 240¹⁸.
 Jacob of Edessa, see James of Edessa.
 Jacopone da Todi, I—438.
 Jakoby, A., II—447².
 James, Greek Liturgy of St., see Index A: II, 2.
 James in Liège, St., see Index A: III, 2, g.
 James of Edessa, I—171¹⁹, 477¹⁸, 485²⁷; II—117¹¹, 144³⁴, 273⁷⁹, 383⁶³.
 Jansenism, I—151.
 Janssens, H., II—3⁷.
 Jávör, E., see Pressburg (Index A: III, 3, a).
 Jedin, H., I—133^{32, 36, 36}, 134^{38, 40}, 135⁴³⁻⁴⁶, 137⁶⁷, 222⁷⁰, 242⁴⁹, 403⁶³; II—22¹²⁴, 121³⁵, 293⁹⁵, 315²⁴, 316²⁶.
 Jeremias, I—10¹⁶.
 Jeremias, J., I—9¹⁰, 351⁷.
 Jerusalem, I—11, 26²¹, 443; II—92, 113²⁰, 407, 409¹⁶; symbol, I—463; see also *Peregrinatio* Index A: I.
 Jesuits, I—142, 146, 206⁷², 292; II—24¹⁵⁴, 373, 449.
Jesu nostra redemptio, II—347¹⁶, 405³⁷.
 Jesus Christ, see Christ, Jesus.
 “Jesus,” reverence for, I—369⁶¹.
 Jeunesse ouvrière catholique (Jocists), I—163²⁰.
 Jochum, L., II—16⁸², 23¹²⁶, 141¹⁷.
 Johann Ecks Pfarrbuch, see Pfarrbuch, Johann Ecks.
 Johannes bar Cursos, II—419⁸².
- Johannis Acta*, I—169², 217.
 John XXII, I—126¹²⁸; II—293.
 John and Paul, II—156³⁰, 173, 175.
 John Chrysostom, St., I—24⁸, 37, 181¹¹, 208, 239²⁹, 247¹⁶, 257, 335¹⁰, 361⁷, 363¹⁶, 365²⁸, 368⁴³, 395⁷, 405⁹, 423, 457, 460, 461³⁹, 475⁶, 476, 477¹⁴; II—111¹², 112¹⁴, 128³, 135⁴⁰, 160, 219⁵, 234, 238¹, 240, 273⁷⁷, 276⁷, 297²⁶, 301⁴⁶, 360⁴, 361⁸, 380⁴³, 392, 407², 420, 433²; see also Liturgy of St. John Chrysostom, Index A: 11, 4.
 John Damascene, II—379³⁴.
 John of Avranches, I—96³¹, 103, 124¹²⁰, 202, 205⁶⁴, 209¹¹, 210¹⁴, 248²⁶, 292⁸, 304³⁹, 312⁴, 319^{13, 17}, 333⁶², 413⁶², 433⁸⁰, 450⁶⁶, 452⁷¹; II—75²⁸, 259⁵⁵, 268⁴⁷, 271⁶⁴, 306¹², 310⁴⁸, 316²⁶, 319⁴⁴, 324¹⁷, 330⁴⁸, 336²², 338³⁶, 384⁷⁶, 398⁸⁰, 416⁶⁰.
 John of Biclaro, I—469⁴⁶.
 John II of Constantinople, II—171¹².
 John of Fécamp, I—275²⁰.
 John the Almoner, I—216.
 John the Arch-chanter, see Index A: III, 2, d.
 John the Baptist, I—89, 110⁴¹, 302, 418⁸⁴, 419⁵, 435; II—50, 253f., 255; Mass formula, I—428⁴⁶.
 John the Deacon, II—32², 381⁵¹, 390¹¹⁸.
 John, the Evangelist, St., I—7¹, 313; II—256⁴¹; reading of his Gospel, I—399; Gospel's prologue, I—42, 101; II—447.
 Johnner, D., I—378²¹.
 Jonas of Orleans, I—449⁵¹; II—157⁴.
 Joosen-Waszink, I—87⁵⁷.
 Joseph, St., I—167³¹; II—121.
 Joseph II, II—16⁸².
 Journeys, blessing, II—433⁹; Eucharist, II—360; Mass, II—181⁷, 182^{9, 13}.
 Joyful giving, II—17, 27.
Jubilus, I—436, 438.
 Judaism, I—7ff., 19f.; II—132²⁶, 134; see also Amen, etc.
 Judas Maccabaeus, I—216²⁴.
 Judde, Cl., I—144¹⁷.
Judica me (Ps. 42), I—42, 94, 271, 280²⁸, 289, 291, 310; II—460; said on way to altar, I—289f.
 Jugie, M., II—73²¹.
 Jumièges, see Evreux-Jumièges, Index A: III, 3, a.
 Jungmann, J. A., I—21⁶³, 29⁶.

Justin, St., I—20, 22ff., 31¹⁶, 170, 195¹, 236, 384, 393, 442¹, 456⁴, 465¹⁶, 480¹; II—38⁴⁶, 116⁹, 152, 191²⁴, 203⁶, 322⁴, 343, 386.
 Justinian, I—265¹⁴; II—92.
 Juvenius, II—280¹⁷.
 Kahle, W., I—379²².
 Kahles, W., I—118⁸⁹.
 Καὶ ἔσται τὰ ἐλὲν, II—279¹⁸.
 Kalt, E., I—11²¹.
 Ἐκαταγγέλλετε, I—16⁴⁸.
 Κάτα κυριακὴν δὲ κυρίου, I—18⁵⁴.
 Katechetischen Blaettern, II—217¹⁰².
 Kattenbusch, F., I—463⁸, 467²⁸, 473⁷⁴.
 Kaufmann, C. M., I—173⁸⁷, 257²⁹; II—137⁴⁵, 156⁸⁰.
 Kayser, C., II—386⁹⁵.
 Keddase, I—171.
 Kellner, H., I—170¹².
 Kempf, T. K., II—127⁶⁶.
 Kennedy, V. L., I—54^{16,18}, 58^{56,56,57}, 336²¹, 480⁶, 482¹⁶; II—156⁵¹, 161⁹, 162¹⁶, 171¹⁸, 172¹⁵, 173^{20,21}, 174^{23,24}, 175^{26,27,28}, 181⁶, 185²⁹, 230¹⁸, 236⁵¹, 240¹⁴, 251¹⁷, 253^{24,25}, 254²⁷⁻³³, 255⁴⁰, 265²⁹.
 Kerle, J. de, I—138⁶⁰.
 Kerygmatic questions, I—380²⁶; II—95⁵⁶; see also I—176.
 Kettler, J. M., I—150.
 Kiev, I—81⁵³.
 King (Emperor), II—45¹⁸, 46; and Christmas Gospel, I—443; coronation of, II—12, 385; in the canon, II—157, 181⁷.
 Kirch, K., I—18⁶¹.
 Kirsch, J. P., I—59⁴⁰, 208⁶, 214¹², 218⁴⁴, 475²; II—8³³, 173¹⁸, 175²⁷, 242⁵⁰, 254²⁷.
 Kissing, I—70ff., 107, 202, 311ff.; altar, see Altar; bishop's ring, II—324¹⁷; book, I—243⁶⁴; II—142²⁶, 327; chalice, II—212⁶⁶, 327; corporal, II—18, 327; crucifix, I—312; II—327, 371²⁸; floor, II—215⁸⁶, 378; foot, I—71, 444; II—378; hand, II—18, 19¹⁰², 61, 440⁶; hand of one administering Communion, II—324¹⁷, 381; Host, I—363¹⁷; II—212, 215⁸⁶, 326; paten, II—18, 308, 327; shoulders, II—272, 328²⁹; vestments, I—281³²; II—18, 328²⁹; when handling object, I—107, 202; see also Kiss of peace.

Kissing of the altar, see Altar.
 Kiss of peace, I—18, 19^{57,58}, 29, 35, 46, 48, 72, 85, 87, 153, 211, 228¹⁰⁹, 238, 317; II—114, 276, 318f., 321ff., 389¹¹⁷, 390¹²²; accompanying greeting, II—331; as seal, II—322; before Communion, II—323; before the Sacrifice of the Mass, II—322; order, II—76³⁴, 327; *Osculum manus*, II—328; *osculum oris*, II—329⁴³; pax board, II—329; prayers for peace, II—330f.; proceeding from altar, II—326, 330; restricted to communicants, II—323; stylizing, II—326, 330; substitute for Communion, II—325ff.
 Klapper, J., I—491⁷.
 Klaus, A., II—120²⁸.
 Klauser, T., I—39²¹, 62⁹, 63¹⁴, 64²⁵, 65³⁰, 66^{22,25}, 71¹⁵, 74¹, 75², 95^{19,22}, 96²³, 102⁶⁸, 141², 183²⁵, 219⁴⁸, 401⁴⁰, 459²⁵, 469⁴⁸; II—8³³, 11⁵⁶, 14⁶⁸, 111⁹, 128⁷⁵, 170⁴, 229¹⁶.
 Klawek, A., I—381²⁷.
 Kleinschmidt, B., II—376¹⁴.
 Kleist, J. A., I—12²⁶.
 Kley, J., I—317¹, 413⁶⁰; II—329⁴⁵, 445⁴⁷.
 Klosterneuberg, see Schabes.
 Kneeling, I—240ff., 367ff.; at the canon, II—141; at the consecration, II—211ff.; at the reception of Communion, II—376f.; of the priests, I—297, 385; II—292⁸⁷, 294, 457; see also Genuflection.
 Kniewald, D., I—103⁶²; II—402¹⁸, 406^{38,39}, 437²⁷.
 Knights, I—252, 389, 449.
 Koch, H., I—477¹⁷.
 Koch, W., I—186³⁷.
 Köck, J., see Index A: Seckau, III, 2, b; III, 3, a.
 Königgrätz, I—162¹⁴.
 Kössen, II—13⁶⁵.
 Kössing, J., I—295²¹, 317³⁹; II—158⁴⁸, 217¹⁰¹, 436²², 450²¹.
 "Komm, Heiliger Geist", I—440.
 Koniass, A., I—155⁷⁵.
 Kopp, C., II—4¹⁰, 328⁴⁰.
 Kraft, B., II—285⁴².
 Kramp, J., I—122¹¹⁸, 140⁷³, 161⁸, 162¹⁵, 187²⁹, 237²⁴, 241⁵⁹, 242⁴⁴, 270³⁸, 398²¹, 420⁶; II—17⁹², 18⁹⁸, 21¹¹⁵, 23¹²⁶, 73²², 139⁸, 141¹⁷, 330⁴⁶, 372³⁵.
 Kraus, F. X., I—415⁷².

Krebs, E., I—466²⁴.
 Kreps, J., II—273⁷⁵.
 Kroll, J., I—321⁵, 346¹.
 Kuddas, I—171.
 Kuddasha, I—171.
 Künstle, K., I—69¹⁰, 333⁷.
 Kurban, I—171.
 Kurbano, I—171.
 Kurfess, A., I—18⁶⁵.
 Κυριακόν, I—253.
 Κυριακὸν δέιπνον, I—14⁵⁶.
 Κύριος (Christ), I—334⁶, 341, 353.
 Kurobho, I—171, 365; II—117¹¹.
 Kuypers, A. B., I—341⁴⁹.
 Kyriale, I—378²¹.
 Kyrie eleison, chant, I—340, 342f., II—130¹⁰; in liturgies other than Roman, I—47, 264f., 333f., 366, 384⁴², 389, 433⁸¹, 475⁶, 476, 481, 486f., 488f.; in the Roman fore-Mass, I—58, 70, 74, 85, 89, 124, 238, 264f., 324²⁰, 333; ninefold, I—340f.; repetition, I—333, 340; II—338; said by the priest, I—345; sung by the people, I—342f., 472⁶⁷.
 Kyrie eleison, *Christe eleison* (Litany), I—340.
 Kyrie eleison . . . *Pater noster* (Preces), I—264ff., 273, 277¹⁰, 297, 488⁴³; II—69¹⁵², 81, 139⁷, 140⁹, 287⁶⁰, 292, 339⁴⁵, 369, 405, 457.
 Kyrie-litany, I—58, 336, 484; II—153, 238, 455.
 Kyrillos ibn Laklak, II—145³⁷.
 Kyrioleis, I—343.
 Lactantius, I—335¹⁵.
 Lagny, II—222²¹.
 Lagrange, M. J., II—116⁷.
 "Laienregel des 15. Jh.", I—240³⁸, 241⁴³, 456¹, 377²⁴.
 Lakner, F., I—192⁵⁵.
 "Lamb," II—37, 44, 332; of God, I—353f.; II—301, 332; Paschal, I—7f.; slaughtering of the, I—27²¹; II—37, 334¹⁰; songs to the, I—16.
 Lambeth, II—414⁴⁸.
 Lambrecht, St., see Index A: III, 3, a.
 Lamennais, F., I—159.
 Lampen, W., I—186³⁶.
 Lamping, S., I—4⁵.
 Landgraf, A., I—117⁸¹; II—134²⁸.
 Landshut, I—154.
 Lanfranc, II—35²⁵, 318³⁸.

Lange, E. M., I—143¹¹, 144¹⁷.
 Langenberg, R., I—240³⁸, 456¹; II—377²⁴.
 Langres, II—291⁸².
 Langton, Stephen, I—438.
 Languages in the Liturgy, I—40f., 81, 166, 407; II—456; see also Latin, *literati*, Style.
 Lanuvium, I—14³⁴.
 Λαοὶς ἄφροισι, II—434¹⁷.
 Laon, II—89⁶¹, 212⁶⁶, 291^{80,88}; see also Index A: III, 3, b.
 Lapis = Palla, II—55⁶⁹.
 Largire sensibus, I—277; II—81³².
 Last Gospel, I—101; II—447f.; as a blessing, II—447; as a Commemoration, II—449f.; rite, II—450.
 Last Supper, I—7ff., 15, 17⁴⁴.
 Lateran, see *Ordo Ecclesiae Lateranensis*, Index A: III, 2d; *Vetus Missale Lateranense*, I—106¹²; II—439¹², 461¹⁴, 462²³; see also Rome, Index A: III, 3, a.
 Latin, I—44, 50, 81, 154, 165f., 244; II—372³⁶.
 Latvia, II—301⁴⁶.
 Lauda Sion, I—438, 441; II—451².
 Laudamus omnes, I—327³⁶.
 Laudans invocabo, II—353.
 Laudes (Officium), II—398⁵⁰.
 Laudes gallicanae, I—388f.
 Laus tibi Christe, I—447.
 Lavabo, I—277; II—80f., 418⁷⁸; see Hands, washing of.
 Lavocat, M. H., I—100⁴⁷.
 Lawrence, St., II—173, 461; legends, I—208⁴; II—59, 316²⁷, 383⁶⁴.
 Lay chalice, see Communion.
 Lay Confession, I—299, 308.
 Lay Folks Mass Book (Simmons), I—178², 242⁴⁶, 243⁵³, 244⁵⁹, 252⁵⁴, 449⁵³, 456¹; II—89⁵⁸, 211⁵⁸, 215⁸⁷, 290⁷³.
 Lay People, Rule for, see "Laienregel."
 Lebon, J., I—462^{1,3,4}.
 Lebreton, J., I—30⁹.
 Lebrun, P., I—143¹⁰, 149⁴⁴, 151⁵¹, 152⁵⁴, 274¹⁸, 276²⁷, 287⁷⁵, 295²¹, 311⁸⁶, 317⁴⁰, 346⁷¹, 417⁷⁷, 450⁵⁸, 451⁶⁷, 473⁷⁰; II—12⁶¹, 17⁸⁴, 50³⁸, 51⁴³, 57⁷⁹, 64¹²³, 69¹⁵³, 79¹⁷, 85²⁶, 93²¹, 112¹⁶, 167⁴⁴, 186³¹, 201⁴³, 220¹⁵, 235⁴⁹, 244⁴³, 272⁶⁹, 300³⁹, 306¹⁶, 317^{30,31}, 325²², 326²⁹, 329⁴³, 337²⁸, 352¹⁴, 368¹², 372³⁴, 401⁵, 404²⁷, 405³⁶, 416⁶⁶.

Lechner, J., II—295⁸, 343¹¹, 440¹⁰.
 Leclercq, H., I—39²¹, 45⁸, 210¹⁵, 212²⁵, 322^{7,10}, 354⁵², 376¹⁴, 382³⁵, 389⁶⁶, 395⁸, 412⁵⁵, 418⁸⁹, 420⁸, 443⁴, 445²², 459²⁵; II—30²⁸, 33¹¹, 146⁴¹, 155¹⁷, 162¹⁶, 224³², 295¹³, 361⁷, 392⁸.
 Leclercq, J., II—292⁸⁷.
 Lectern, I—412⁶⁴.
 “*Lectio*,” I—419.
Lectio continua, I—398f., 402.
Lectio divina, II—464.
 Lectionaries, I—60f., 64, 104, 105⁷, 399f.; see also Index A.
 Lector, I—105, 409; blessing of, I—407; *Ordo*, I—209, 210¹⁷, 410, 459; place, I—411.
 Lefebvre, G., I—163²⁰, 487⁴⁰.
 Lefèvre, P. F., I—100⁴⁵; see also Premonstratensians, Index A: III, 2, g.
 Legal terminology, II—125, 188f.
Legenda aurea, II—213⁷³.
 Legg, J. W., see Carthusians, Index A: III, 2, g; *Mass Ordos*, III, 3, b; Missals, III, 3, a.
 “*Leis*,” I—343, 461⁴⁴, 472⁶⁶, 486, 489.
 Leisentritt, J., I—147³².
 Leitner, F., I—358⁵⁶, 422², 424²⁰, 434⁸², II—393¹².
 Λειτουργία, I—172; II—151¹⁸.
 Leitzmann, A., see explanation of the Mass, Index A: III, 2, h.
 Lejay, P., I—45³; II—124⁵⁴, 157⁵⁵.
 Le Mans, I—446; see also Index A: III, 2, a.
 Lemonnyer, A., II—411²⁹.
 Lent, I—109, 248, 375¹¹, 397, 402⁴⁸, 425^{30,32}, 431⁶⁶, 479; II—429f.
 Lentze, H. J., I—100⁴⁵, 369⁵¹; II—347¹⁶, 359⁶⁸.
 Leo I (the Great), I—51⁶, 55²², 58³³, 175³⁹, 250⁴⁸, 356⁴¹, 376, 423¹⁹, 457, 491²; II—156³¹, 171¹², 177⁴¹, 184²¹, 189, 201⁴², 228¹⁰, 230.
 Leo III, I—221, 266, 466²⁴.
 Leo VII, I—364²².
 Leo X, I—250.
 Leo XIII, I—140, 161, 167³⁰, 359⁶⁴; and closing prayers, II—455.
 Leo Mars., II—416⁶².
 Leo of Achrida, I—431⁶⁷.
 Leo the Philosopher, Emperor, I—214⁹.
 Leofric, I—487; II—121.
 Leonhard, L., I—200²⁷.

Leonine Sacramentary, see Index A: III, 1, a.
 Lepin, M., I—143⁹, 177¹, 181¹⁵, 182¹⁶⁻¹⁸, 184³⁰, 185³³; II—39⁵⁴, 289⁷⁰, 318³⁸.
 Leroquais, I—91⁷⁹, 93⁸, 275²⁰; II—257⁴³; see also Sacramentaries, Index A: III, 2, a; Missals, III, 3, a; Pontificals, III, 2, c; III, 3, c.
 Lesley, A., I—45⁵; II—16³⁸, 163¹⁸; for *Missale Mixtum* see Index A: II, 6.
 Lessius, L., I—184³⁰.
 Lessons, I—47, 57, 63f., 77, 105, 209, 483ff.; as beginning of Mass, I—262; as symbol, I—409, 412; Catholic Epistle at the, I—395, 405¹⁰; Law as the, I—394; *lectio continuens*, I—398; performance tone, I—409, 419; present meaning, I—397; read by attendant, I—230, 419³; setting formula, I—404, 408²⁸.
 Letourneux, N., I—143¹¹, 149⁴³.
 Levite, see Deacon, Subdeacon.
 Libelli, I—30¹⁰, 61.
Libera nos ab omni malo, II—277³.
Libera nos a malo, omnipotens Deus, II—285.
Libera nos, Domine, I—335.
Liber mandatorum, I—446.
Liber pontificalis (Duchesne), I—52⁸, 58³⁴, 172³⁰, 196⁶, 207¹, 247¹⁹, 276³, 318⁴, 336¹⁹, 356^{40,41}, 409³⁶, 415⁷⁴, 444¹², 448⁴¹; II—8³¹, 32⁵, 103⁸, 107³⁸, 119²⁴, 129⁶, 180³, 185²³, 230^{21,24}, 312⁸, 333¹, 429¹⁵.
Liber sacramentorum, I—60.
Libri vitae, II—164²⁶; cf., II—160⁴.
 Liège, I—138; II—55⁶⁰, 140¹³; Missal, see Index A: III, 3, a; St. James in, see Index A: III, 2, g; Statutes of 1286, I—277.
 Liesenberg, K., I—256¹⁸.
 Lietzmann, H., I—9⁸, 11²³⁻²⁴, 17⁴⁷, 21⁶³, 26²¹, 30¹², 55²⁵, 60¹, 61⁶, 63^{13,18}, 92⁸⁰, 365⁴², 436⁷, 464^{13,15}; II—68¹⁴⁸, 107³⁶, 132²⁶, 173²¹, 185^{25,26}, 194¹, 218¹, 220^{8,9}, 221¹⁶, 230¹⁹, 231³¹, 234⁴³, 238⁶; Gregorianum, see Index A: III, 1, a; Mass interpretations, see Index A: III, 2, h.
 Lights, I—68f., 70f.; II—5; and incense, I—68⁷, 445, 451; see also Incense.
 Limoges, Missal, II—46²⁰, 56⁷⁴; *Rituale*, II—447⁶; Sacramentary, see Index A: III, 2, a.
 Lindelöf, U., I—303³⁸.

Linen bags, I—73; II—304.
 Linköping, see Index A: III, 3, b.
 Linus, II—173, 175.
 Lisenmayer, A., I—408²⁶, 486³⁷, 489⁴⁶, 490¹, 493¹⁴, 494²².
Litania, II—333⁶, 337; *litania septiformis*, I—338²⁸.
 Litany, I—268, 273¹⁴, 274¹⁸, 332, 335, 340, 386; and the *Kyrie*, I—334ff.; at the *Memento*, II—165²⁹; of Beauvais, I—390; of the deacon, I—43, 265f., 334f., 366, 478, 481; II—420, 455f.; of the saints, I—335, 339³⁶, 486.
Literati, II—89⁵⁸, 293, 456.
 Lithuania, I—212²⁶, 270³⁸; II—301⁴⁵.
 Liturgical Books, I—30¹⁰, 60f., 75, 95ff., 132f., 135ff.
 Liturgical ceremonial rights, I—39, 139; II—329.
 Liturgical ground-plan, I—268²⁶, 393.
 Liturgical movement, I—161ff.
 Liturgical year, see Church year.
 Liturgies, multiplicities of in antiquity, I—29f., 32²⁰; in the Middle Ages, I—97.
 Liturgies, non-Roman, see Index A: II; Roman, see Index A: III.
 Liturgy, as Mass, I—172, 175⁴²; as sacred drama, I—61, 150, 177f., 234; languages in the, I—40f., 81, 166, 407; II—456; meaning of, I—1; misunderstandings of, I—172; 175⁴.
 Livy, II—114²⁸, 188⁸, 434¹⁸.
 Löwenberg, B., I—137⁶⁴.
 Λογική θυσία, II—189.
 Logos, I—30¹¹.
 Λόγην, II—298³⁸.
 Loisy, A., II—13⁶⁵.
 Longforde, II—215⁸⁸.
 “*Lord’s Supper*,” I—14, 15³⁶, 169.
 Lorsch, *Ordo*, II—323¹¹; *Sacramentary*, II—83⁸, 245⁴⁵.
 Lot-Borodine, M., I—120⁹⁶.
 Louis II, Emperor, II—158³⁸.
 Louis XII, Emperor of France, II—216.
 Louis the Pious, II—412.
 Love, commandment of, I—189.
 Lowe, E. A., see Bobbio Missal, Index A: II, 8.
 Low Mass, I—229; see Private Mass.
 Lubac, H. de, I—84⁴⁶, 118⁸⁷; II—311⁴⁷.
 Lubatschivskyj, M. J., I—38¹², 39^{16-17,19}.

Lübeck, II—18⁹⁷.
 Lübeck, K., I—232¹²⁷, 468⁴¹.
 Lucca, II—345⁷.
 Lucchesi-Pallj, E., II—300⁴².
 Lucian of Antioch, I—213⁴.
 Lucy, St., II—254.
 Ludolf of Saxony, I—116⁷⁵; II—325²³, 364²⁹, 368¹⁰.
 Lüdtkke, W., II—295¹², 296¹⁸.
 Lüft, J. B., I—316³⁸.
 Lugo, J. de, I—184³¹, 236¹²; II—408¹³.
 Luke, St., I—7³, 9^{9,13}, 10, 11²².
 Lungkoller, J., I—410³⁹.
 Lurz, W., I—413⁶⁰.
 Luther, M., I—132, 147³⁵; II—39, 128², 137⁴⁴.
Lutum fecit, II—406⁴¹, 418.
 Lützel, I—150⁴⁷.
Lux et origo, I—344.
 Luxeuil, Lectionary of, I—394¹.
 Luykx, B., I—100⁴⁶.
 Luzzatti, G., I—406¹⁵.
 Lyons, I—83⁴⁴, 100, 102, 138, 197⁹, 279, 284⁴⁸, 307⁶³, 324¹⁹, 389⁶⁷, 420⁶, 455⁹⁸; II—13⁶⁷, 49³⁷, 121⁵⁶, 289f., 297²¹, 358⁵⁷, 396³³, 401², 449¹². See also Lyons, in Index A, III, 3, a; Council of 1274, I—126¹²⁸.
 Mabillon, J., I—5⁶, 46¹¹, 66^{37,38}, 207¹, 209¹⁰, 248³², 341⁴⁹, 393¹, 395¹⁰, 461⁴², 470⁵⁰; II—34¹⁶, 305⁸, 312^{3,8}, 323⁹, 351⁸, 383^{67,70}, 416⁶¹; *Ordines Romani*, see Index A: III, 2, d.
 Macedonians, I—464, 467²⁵; II—191²⁵.
 Maclean, A. J., I—171²², 347⁵; II—453¹¹.
 Magdeburg, II—296¹⁸.
 Magistretti, M., I—479²⁵; II—22¹²³.
Maestas Domini, I—313^{14,17}.
Maestatem tuam, I—313¹⁷.
 Mainz, I—59⁴¹, 83⁴⁴, 155^{74,77}; II—305; Cantual, I—147, 440¹¹⁹; Hymnal, I—155⁷⁴; Pontificals, see Index A: III, 2, c; Sacramentary, II—67⁴⁰, 238³; Synods, see Synods, Index B, below.
 Maistre, J. de, I—159.
 Malabar Rite, I—41; II—44¹⁷, 194¹.
 Malachias, I—179; II—229¹⁵.
 Maldonat, J., I—341⁴⁹; II—146³⁹.
 Mâle, E., I—113⁵⁶.
 Malherbes, G., I—255¹⁴; II—450¹⁹.

Maltzew, A. v., I—443⁶; II—328⁸⁹.
 Manasses of Troyes, II—221¹⁹.
 Manicheanism, II—201⁴², 230, 262.
 Maniple, I—277, 280, 283ff.; II—17, 61¹⁰²; of the bishop, I—289.
Manipulum innocentiae, I—284⁵¹.
 Manser, A., I—60¹, 161⁹, 436⁹⁴, 439¹¹⁰, 458¹⁸; II—457¹¹.
 Mansi, II—381⁵¹, 382^{53, 55}, 383⁶⁴, 384^{73, 74}, 385^{82, 84}, 390¹¹⁸.
Mansionarius, II—76⁵⁶.
 Manz, G., I—220⁶³, 221⁶³; see also Mohlb-berg-Manz.
Mappula, mappa, I—277; II—61, 414⁵³.
 Maranget, P., II—250¹⁰.
 Marcionites, II—62¹⁰⁸.
 Marcus Eremita, II—388¹⁰⁸.
 Maria Laach, Missal of, II—106⁵⁰, 273.
 Maria Luschari, II—374².
 Marius Victorinus, I—51.
 Mark, St., I—7³, 9¹⁰, 10; Greek liturgy of, see Index A: II—1; liturgy of, I—41.
 Marmorstein, A., I—14³².
 Maronites, I—407; II—34¹⁸, 44¹⁷, 138⁴⁹, 287⁵¹, 297²⁶, 299⁵⁵, 328.
 Marriage blessing, II—292⁸⁸.
 Martène, see Bayeux, A: III, 3, b; Bec, A: III, 3, b; Chalon, A: III, 3, b; Cod. Chigi, A: III, 2, b; Durandus, A: III, 3, c; Evreux-Junières, A: III, 3, a; Fécamp, A: III, 3, a; Gellone Sacramentary, A: III, 1, a; Gregorienmunster, A: III, 2, b; A: III, 3, b; Halinardus, A: III, 2, b; Laon, A: III, 3, b; Lyons, A: III, 3, a; Mainz, III, 2, c; Missa Illyrica, A: III, 2, b; Missale Ambrosianum, A: II, 9; Missale Mixtum, A: II, 6; Moissac Sacramentary, A: III, 2, a; Narbonne, A: III, 2, c; "Quotiens contra se", A: III, 2, h; Remirement, see Martène (Remiremont); Rouen, A: III, 3, b; St. Denis Sacramentary, A: III, 2, a; St. Gatien, A: III, 2, a; St. Pol-de-Léon, A: III, 3, a; St. Thierry, A: III, 2, a; Sarum, A: III, 3, a; Sézéc, A: III, 2, b; Soissons, A: III, 3, b; Statua Antiqua, III, 2, g; Toul, A: III, 3, a; Tours, A: III, 3, b; Troyes, A: III, 2, b; Verdun-Stablo, A: III, 2, b; Vienne, A: III, 3, b.
 Martène, E., I—68⁹, 69¹⁰, 79^{23, 25, 26, 27}, 80²⁹, 83⁴⁴, 91⁷⁹, 102⁵⁹, 151⁵¹, 195¹, 197⁹, 199¹⁶, 213³, 231¹²⁴, 242⁴⁵, 249^{55, 59},

278–288 (passim), 289⁸⁹, 297³², 306⁵⁶, 309⁷⁴, 313¹⁴, 340⁴¹, 356⁵⁹, 368⁴⁷, 371⁵⁷, 389^{66, 68}, 393¹, 418⁸¹, 419³, 441¹²⁷, 444¹², 447³⁷, 450⁵⁸, 479²⁷; II—9⁴³, 11⁶⁷, 12⁶⁴, 22¹²³, 44¹⁵, 46²⁰, 54^{62, 63}, 55^{64, 66}, 56⁷⁴, 68¹⁶⁰, 69¹⁵¹⁻¹⁵³, 73¹⁹, 82³⁵, 84¹⁶, 86²⁶, 87³⁷, 88⁴⁶, 91⁷, 106³¹, 139⁵, 156³¹, 160³, 164⁴, 165²⁸, 176³¹, 186³⁰, 212⁶⁵, 245^{46, 49}, 257⁴³, 290⁷⁸, 293⁹¹, 306¹⁶, 317^{31, 32}, 330^{51, 53, 64}, 335¹⁶, 336¹⁹, 339^{44, 46, 47}, 340⁴⁸, 341⁵, 348²², 349³², 354²⁸, 356⁴⁴, 358⁶¹, 359^{62, 66, 67}, 371²⁷, 387⁹⁷, 389¹¹⁵, 398⁴⁷, 404^{27, 28}, 412^{57, 59}, 438⁹, 439¹².
 Martène (Remiremont), II—317³¹, 319⁴⁵, 339^{42, 47}, 346¹⁵, 352¹¹, 358⁶¹, 402¹⁵, 403²⁴, 404, 447⁴.
 Martial, St., II—338³⁷.
 Martin V, II—385⁸⁶.
 Martin, C., I—231¹²⁴.
 Martinucci, P., I—139⁶⁸, 241⁴⁰, 317¹, 380²⁶; II—72¹¹, 256⁴¹, 382⁵⁷.
 Martyrs, II—172ff., 253ff.; Acts as lessons, I, 393¹; graves of, I—258, 317; preface, II—118.
 Mary, I—301, 313; II—50⁵⁸, 171, 173, 252, 256⁴¹, 285; anaphora, I—42; in *Gloria*, I—137, 359⁶⁴; in Mass, I—131²³.
 Maschek, H., I—112⁶².
 Maskell, W., see Index A: III, 3, a.
 Mass, arrangement of, I—121f., 269⁸⁸, 388, see also Table of Contents; as dedication, I—186f.; as recollection, I—176f.; "boxed", I—131; composition, I—126f.; daily, see Mass, daily; essence, I—175ff., first, see First Mass; hours of, I—247f.; in prisons, I—208, 213³; interpretations, I—86f., 108f., 115f.; see also Index A: III, 2, h; III, 3, d; in the consecration, I—184; meal, I—178; multiplication of, see Multiplication of Masses; names, I—169ff.; nuptial, see Nuptial Mass; of the catechumens, I—261, 474; of the faithful, I—474; ordos, see Index A: III, 2, b; III, 2, d; III, 3, b; prayers, see Prayers of the Mass; Presence of Christ, I—177f., 183, 186; private, see Private Mass; series, I—130f., 134; stipends, I—134, 153⁶², 191⁴⁸, 232; III—24ff., 26, 167; word, see *Missa*.
 Mass, daily, I—117²¹, 216f., 221f., 231ff., 247; of the faithful, I—221ff.; on week

days, I—248, 251; several times daily, I—221ff.
 Matern, G., II—409¹⁴.
 Mathilda, Queen († 968), II—20¹¹⁵.
 Mathyssek, T., I—231¹²⁶.
 Matthew, St., I—7³, 9¹⁰, 10.
 Matthew of Cracow, I—223⁸¹.
 Matthias and Barnabas, II—255.
 Matzerath, P., I—424²⁷.
 Maundy Thursday, I—17⁴⁴, 29⁵, 30¹⁰, 198, 198¹²; II—104¹⁹, 180, 185, 216, 261, 322⁵, 331⁵⁸, 339, 360³, 366, 410, 414⁵³, 430, 436.
 Max von Sachsen, I—386⁴⁸, 424²⁷.
 Maximus Confessor, I—87, 394³.
 Mayer (-Pfannholz), A. L., I—77¹¹, 104¹, 118⁸⁵, 137⁶⁶, 142⁴, 150⁴⁷, 152⁶⁷, 153⁶², 156⁸², 231¹²⁴.
 Mayer, H., I—166²⁹; II—342⁷, 371^{30, 31}.
 Meal, after Communion, I—73f.; II—412³⁸, 413⁴¹; and the Eucharist, I—7ff., 13ff., 21f.; II—275; children's, I—15; grace at, I—11f., 20f.; Jewish ceremonial, I—7ff., 11f., 15ff.; Paschal, I—7ff., 16f.; religion-sponsored, I—13f., 16f.; sacrificial, I—25¹⁶.
Media vita, I—147³³.
 Meditation, I—275f.; II—464.
 Meester, P. de, I—40²⁶, 229¹¹⁴, 390⁷⁰; II—356⁴⁶, 379³⁴, 452⁷.
Mel et lac, II—406³⁹.
 Melania, St., I—214; II—381⁴⁹.
 Melcher, H., II—380⁴⁷.
 Melchisedech, I—51f.; II—43¹¹, 100, 229ff.
 Melchites, I—229¹¹⁴.
Μελίχεται καί, II—302.
 Melismas, II—108⁴⁵, 436.
 Melk, II—89⁵⁸, 239.
Memento, I—53f.
Memento mei quaeso, II—246⁵⁶.
Memento of the dead, I—55, 58⁵⁶; II—160, 163, 181, 237ff.; and *nobis quoque*, II—250; *etiam*, II—241; explanation of wording, II—241ff.; insertion formula, II—245; later insert, II—237; mention of names, II—244; see also Dead, prayers for.
Memento of the living, I—50¹, 54f., 58⁵⁶; II—153, 159ff.; names: continuation, II—165; insert formulas, II—165; original form, II—168; reading of, II—159ff., 163; register of, II—164.
Memores . . . petimus, II—68¹⁴⁶, 71⁹.

Memoria (prayer), I—489⁵²; (monument), II—170⁴.
Memoriam venerantes, II—170, 177.
 Memorization of the canon, I—60.
 Ménard, H., I—63²⁰, 93¹, 151⁵¹, 202⁴⁵, 341⁴⁹; II—157³², 166⁵⁷, 257⁴³.
 Mendicant orders, I—250, 458, 460; see also Dominicans, Franciscans, etc.
Mensa, I—315; II—8⁵³; cf. I—255, 257.
 Menth, R., I—102⁵⁶.
Merati, C. M., I—5⁵, 446³⁰; II—18⁹⁸, 142²⁵, 165³⁰.
 Mercati, G., I—136⁵²; II—125⁵⁷, 132²⁵, 150¹².
 Mercenier-Paris, II—45¹⁹, 114²⁶, 287⁵³, 452⁸.
Merear precor, I—284.
Meritis et intercessionibus, I—94¹¹; II—438f.
 Merk, A., I—7¹.
 Merk, K. J., II—10⁴⁸, 11⁵³, 12⁶⁴, 15⁷⁴, 18⁹⁵, 22^{118, 119, 121}, 23¹²⁸, 36³¹, 164²³, 199³¹.
 Mesini, C., II—120⁵².
 "Messe vreumen", II—24¹⁵³.
 Messerschmid, F., I—366²⁹, 378¹⁸.
Μετὰ δὲ τὸ ἐμπλησθῆναι, I—12²⁷.
Μεταλαμβάνει, II—389¹¹².
Μετὰ τὸ δεῖπνῆσαι, I—8, 14.
 Metz, I—59⁴¹, 76⁸; II—247⁵⁶, 444³⁶.
 Metzger, M. J., I—231¹²⁵, 311⁵⁴, 486³⁴.
 Meurers, H. v., I—196⁶, 198¹³, 199^{16, 18-20}.
 Michael, St., I—302; II—30²⁶, 458.
 Michael de Hungaria, I—116⁷⁷, 121¹⁰².
 Michel, A., I—184³⁰, 185³², 431⁶⁷; II—34¹⁸.
 Michels, T., II—90⁶, 201⁴², 433¹³.
 Micrologus, see Bernold of Constance.
 Migne (liturgical documents), I—46¹², 61⁵, 63²⁰, 66³⁷, 79²⁵, 86⁵⁵, 88–99 (passim), 337²³.
Mihi quoque, II—165.
 Milan, Milanese liturgy, I—45ff., 105, 138, 151⁵¹, 279, 326²⁸, 335¹⁴, 340, 349¹¹, 350¹⁵, 393¹, 395, 406¹⁵, 423¹², 425²³, 478f.; II—22¹²³, 28, 30, 124⁵⁴, 155, 157, 173, 254²⁸, 257⁴³, 265²⁹, 289; Synod of 1574; II—18⁹⁸; see also Index A: II, 9.
 Milk and honey, I—15, 29; II—10⁵¹, 260², 261, 264²⁶.
 Miller, A., I—398²¹.
 Minden, II—289⁶³.

- Minister, I—140⁶⁹, 211ff., 230f.; II—20¹¹⁴, 459; clothing, I—227.
- Minucius Felix, I—25¹⁴, 314²², 372⁶⁶; II—86²⁸.
- Misereatur, I—300ff., 493; II—82, 88, 369, 370.
- Miserere (Ps. 50), I—78¹⁶, 94, 272, 288⁷⁸; II—165³², 278⁵, 354.
- Miserere nostri (versicle), I—310⁷⁷.
- Missa, I—48, 173; II—432f., 446.
- Missa acta est, II—433¹¹.
- Missa bifaciata, I—385.
- Missa Cantata, I—155⁷⁸, 157, 164, 204f., 206, 207ff., 410; predominant form of religious services, I—210ff., 250f.; rite, I—230.
- Missa de Angelis, I—125.
- Missa generalis, I—79.
- Missa maior, I—204.
- Missa matutinalis, I—204.
- Missa præsantificatorum, I—13²⁸; II—281, 289, 370²², 384⁷⁷, 409.
- Missa pro semetipso, I—221.
- Missa publica, I—206.
- Missa sicca, I—385; II—450.
- Missa solitaria, I—215, 225.
- Missal, translation of, I—143f., 154, 161; II—456.
- Missal, uniform, I—135.
- Missale, I—100f., 104, 133f.; II—459f.
- Missale Francorum, see Index A: II, 7.
- Missale Mixtum, see Index A: II, 6.
- Missale Romanum, I—101f., 128⁸, 135f., 139, 158, 164; universal standard, I—138; see also Index A: III, 3, a; III, 4, b.
- Misunderstanding of the liturgy, I—75.
- Mittat tibi, II—87.
- Mitzka, F., I—184³¹.
- Mócsy, E., II—116⁶.
- Modena (Sacramentary), see Index A: III, 2, a.
- Mohlberg, C., I—18⁶³, 46⁹, 51⁶, 63¹², 103⁶², 220⁶⁷, 336²¹; II—237⁶⁴; see also Gelasianum, Gregorianum, Index A: III, 1, a.
- Mohlberg-Manz, I—274¹⁶; II—94²⁶, 97^{44, 46}, 121³⁸, 122^{39-41, 43-46}, 123^{46, 47}, 341⁶, 342⁹, 400¹, 423^{23, 25-29}, 424^{30-34, 36-39}.
- Möhler, J. A., I—185³³.
- Moissac (Sacramentary), see Index A: III, 2, a.
- Molén, de, I—68⁶, 81³³, 91⁷⁹, 197⁹, 276²⁷, 284⁴⁸, 289⁸⁹, 290^{92, 94}, 307⁶⁵, 311⁸⁶, 324¹⁹, 326³¹, 393¹, 396¹⁸, 431⁶⁸, 433⁷⁷, 439¹¹⁷, 446²⁹, 447³¹, 473⁷⁰, 487⁴⁰, II—12⁶¹, 13⁶⁵, 18⁹⁸, 40⁶², 44¹⁵, 78¹⁰, 209⁴⁴, 211⁶⁷, 216⁹⁹, 245⁴⁵, 260³, 290⁷⁸, 291⁸², 293⁹³, 296²⁰, 308³⁰, 387¹⁰⁰, 389¹¹⁴, 396³³, 398⁴⁷, 401², 414⁶⁰, 417⁷¹, 437³⁹, 442²⁴, 444³⁸, 449¹⁴.
- Mommsen, T., I—68⁷.
- Monachino, V., I—207¹, 247¹⁶.
- Monasteries, I—91f., 104ff., 201, 204ff., 209f., 216ff., 224, 227, 248, 300, 306⁵⁶; II—386, 441f.
- Monasticism, see Monasteries.
- Monastic rite, I—204, 280, 292; II—442; see individual Orders.
- Mone, F. J., I—46, 377¹⁶; II—136⁴¹, 215⁹¹, 216⁹³.
- Moneta Caglio, E. T., I—326²³.
- Monica, St., II—6.
- Monks as priests, I—216.
- Monophysites, I—41; II—40, 160⁸, 198²², 199²⁸, 300⁴², 361⁶.
- Monstrance, I—122, 441¹²³; and blessing, II—451.
- Mont Blandin, I—429⁶¹, 436⁹³.
- Montcheuil, Y. de, I—11²⁰.
- Monte Cassino, I—96, 417; II—54⁶²; Missal, see Index A: III, 3, a; Sacramentary, see Index A: III, 2, a; see Communion devotion of Monte Cassino.
- Monte Gargano, II—412.
- Monte Vergine, II—386⁹³, 419⁸¹, 442²⁴.
- Monza, I—433⁷⁷; II—69¹⁵², 224³².
- Morin, G., I—46¹⁰, 47¹⁶, 56²⁷, 64²³, 93⁶, 322¹⁰, 354³², 395⁹, 396¹⁷, 438¹⁰⁸; II—198²¹, 260², 279¹², 294⁷, 297²⁹, 398⁴⁹, 412³⁸.
- Morinus, J., I—300¹⁶, 386⁶¹; II—146³⁸.
- Morning hours, I—17, 247.
- Moroni, G., I—59⁴⁰.
- Moschus, J., II—105²¹, 360³, 386⁹².
- Moses bar Kepha, I—369⁴⁹; II—202⁴, 204.
- Moufang, C., I—162¹².
- Mozarabic Liturgy, I—45, 395; II—162, 220^{9, 11}, 223²⁸, 294⁷; see also Index A: II, 6.
- Müller, J. B., I—69¹⁰; II—142³⁵.
- Multiplication of Masses, I—130, 131, 221ff.
- Munda cor meum, I—407; II—139⁶.
- Munda me Domine, II—81³².

- Munda nos Domine, II—91¹⁰.
- Munera, II—94, 150f.
- Münster i W., II—398⁴⁷.
- Muratori, see Leonianum, Index A: III, 1, a;
- Missale Gallicanum Vetus, Index A: II, 7;
- Missale Gothicum, Index A: II, 7; Modena Sacramentary, Index A: III, 2, a; see also Gregorianum, Index A: III, 1, a.
- Muratori, L. A., I—61^{6, 7}, 63¹³, 142⁵, 151⁶¹; II—157³⁶.
- Murbach, I—64, 396^{16, 18}.
- Music, see Church music, Singing.
- "My Lord and my God", II—212, 217.
- Mystagogia, I—468³⁸.
- Mysterium, I—178³, 182f., 192⁵⁶, 193.
- Mysterium fidei, II—199ff.
- Mystery plays, I—440.
- "N", II—50⁴¹, 165³⁴, 244; see also III.
- Nägler, A., II—334¹¹.
- Names, reading of, II—159ff., 183f., 244ff.; disappearance of reading, II—163f., 245; softly, II—164.
- Nantes, II—12⁶⁴.
- Naples, II—56⁷¹.
- Narbonne, I—285⁵²; II—44¹⁶, 84¹⁶, 88⁴⁶; see also Index A: III, 2, c.
- Narsai (Connolly), I—40²², 87, 195¹, 369⁴⁹; II—145³⁶, 299³⁷.
- Nativitas (Anamnese), II—50, 221²¹.
- Nattermann, J. C., I—389⁶⁶.
- Natural products, blessing of, II—260ff., 428⁵, 452f.
- Nature, I—22⁶⁴, 31¹⁶; feeling for, I—31; II—115.
- Nausea, F., I—141⁵.
- Neophytes, II—112¹⁴, 180f., 281, 385, 413⁴⁷.
- Nestorians, II—312⁴; Liturgy, Index A: II, 3.
- Nestorius, I—213⁷.
- Ne intres, I—273.
- Ne reminiscaris, I—273.
- Netherlands, see Holland.
- Netzer, H., I—74¹, 91⁷⁹; II—10⁶³, 78¹¹, 330⁵⁴, 402¹⁶.
- Neuss, W., I—130²⁰.
- New Testament, I—188f.; II—195f.; lessons from, I—395.
- Nicephorus Callisti, II—407⁷.
- Nicetas of Remesiana, II—166⁴⁰.
- Nicholas I, II—363²⁰.
- Nicholas III, II—293.
- Nicholas of Cusa, I—122¹¹², 124¹²¹, 131, 190⁴⁶, 250⁴⁶.
- Nicholas Stoer, I—114.
- Nickl, G., I—85⁶⁰, 236^{18, 19}, 325²⁶, 343⁵³, 367⁴¹, 486³³; II—5¹⁶, 6¹⁸, 276⁶, 295¹⁰, 323¹⁴, 326²⁴, 379³³, 410²¹, 453¹⁶.
- Niebecker, E., I—190⁴⁶; II—226⁴¹.
- Nielen, J. M., I—10¹⁶, 393¹⁰; II—116⁷.
- Niketas Stethatos, II—300⁴².
- Nilles, N., I—141¹, 399³⁰; II—285⁴².
- Nobis quoque, I—55, 72; II—104¹⁶, 129⁸, 178, 240, 248ff.; allegorical, I—90, 108, 117; as recommendation of self, II—250; belongs to *Memento*, II—248ff.; first words loud, II—257; list of saints, II—172, 252.
- Noguer i Mosqueras, T., II—371²⁸.
- Noldin-Schmitt, I—236¹².
- None and Mass, I—249.
- Non nobis, I—310⁷⁹.
- Norden, E., I—375¹⁰.
- Normandy, I—92, 96³¹, 291⁴, 292, 297, 307, 309⁷⁴, 310⁸¹, 312⁵, 319¹⁶, 321³, 436; II—13⁶⁶, 51, 60⁹⁷, 63¹¹⁹, 69, 84, 346¹⁴, 354; see Rouen, etc.
- North side, and reading of Gospel, I—413ff.; and *Ite missa est*, II—437³⁹.
- Notitia dignitatum, I—445f.
- Notker Balbulus, I—436.
- Novatian, I—473⁷⁴; II—360¹, 373.
- Noyon, see Index A: III, 3, c.
- Numbers of host-breads, odd, II—44¹⁷.
- Numbers, symbolism of, I—109, 111, 386; II—43, 143³².
- "Nun bitten wir", I—440.
- Nunc dimittis, II—404, 406⁴¹, 461.
- Nuptial Mass, II—14⁷², 23, 181^{7, 8}, 182, 185, 327²⁶; blessing at, II—292⁸⁸.
- Oberndorf (1474), II—18⁹⁶.
- Oblatae integrae, II—36³², 305¹¹.
- Oblates, I—227; II—12⁶³.
- Oblatio, II—2, 94; and sacrificium, I—184; as Mass, I—170; oblationes cotidianae fidelium, II—23; rationabilis, II—149; sub altari, II—8³⁶.
- Oblationarius, II—7, 312⁷.
- Oblations, Symbolic arrangement of, II—43ff., 302f.
- Oblatio tua, II—17²².
- Oblatum tibi Domine calicem, II—67.

Obsecro vos fratres orate, II—83.
Obumbra Domine, I—281.
Occulte offerre, II—24¹⁵⁰.
 Ochsenfurt (Wurzburg), I—147³³.
O crux, I—313¹⁶.
 Oderisi, V., II—124⁵⁵.
 Odilo of Cluny, I—96.
 Odo of Cambrai, I—109⁵⁶, 226⁹⁷; II—148⁶, 232³⁶.
 Odo of Cluny, I—96; II—377²⁴.
 Odo of Paris, I—385⁴⁶, II—207.
Odorare (incensum), I—451⁶⁷; II—76³⁵; see also, 72¹⁴, 74²⁷.
Odore celestis inspirationis, I—452⁶⁹.
 Oesterley, W. O. E., II—132²⁶.
Offerenda, II—12⁶⁴, 15⁷⁴, 26, 43.
Offerendum, I—170¹²; II—184²⁰.
Offerentium nomina, II—162, 166³⁵.
Offerimus (Canon), II—224, 226.
Offerimus tibi, II—55, 57f.
Offerimus tibi Domine calicem et hostiam, II—56⁷³.
Offerimus tibi Domine sanguinem, II—58⁸⁵.
Offero tibi Domine, II—59⁹⁰.
Offerre, II—2, 14, 26¹, 94f., 264²⁶, 267³⁷; *incensum*, II—73, 74²⁴; *pro*, see “For.”
Offertorium (cloth), I—72; II—61; (plate), II—944.
 Offertory, accompanying words, II—99; and canon, II—97; as a whole, I—71; II—1f.; faithful sit, I—241; “little canon”, II—97; outer activity, II—52; preparation of chalice, II—59; principle, I—26ff., 193f.; Roman plan, II—49, 58; silent prayer, II—42.
 Offertory chant, I—330f., II—26ff., antiphon, II—28; responsory, II—28; song in vernacular, I—146f.; text, II—30ff.
 Offertory gifts, accompanying words, II—54; *ad altare*, II—18⁹⁵; *ad librum*, II—18⁹⁵; *ad manum*, II—18⁹⁵; *ad pedes*, II—8⁵⁵, 18⁹⁵; *ad stolam*, II—18⁹⁵; and alms, II—2ff., 8⁵⁵; blessing, II—65; bread, see Offertory gifts (bread); bringing to the altar, II—53, 60; chalice, see Offertory gifts (chalice); disposition, II—15; hosts, II—12⁶¹; material gifts, I—27, 187; meal, II—13⁶⁵; money, II—11, 14, 21; oblation, II—56; other objects, II—10, 13; “pre-consecration”, II—99, 187, 190; requirements, II—31ff.; see also Bread, Water, Wine.

Offertory gifts (bread), arrangement on altar, II—43ff.; laid on hand, II—198, 202; number, II—43ff.; threefold, II—44, 151¹⁶.
 Offertory gifts (chalice), paten and chalice offered separately, II—57; paten and chalice offered together, II—55; position of, II—64; preparation of, II—59f., 63ff.; presentation of, II—45ff.; oblation of, II—56.
 Offertory procession, I—27, 71, 84, 89, 117, 131²⁴, 136, 153, 226, 238; II—1ff., 264²⁶, 455; days of offering, II—20; free-will offering, II—20; Gallican, I—43, 46f.; II—5, 61¹⁰⁴, 93, (see also Entrance); obligatory, II—21; object, II—9, 47; origins, see Offertory procession (origins); proper place, II—16; right, II—19; rite, II—17, 20¹¹⁴.
 Offertory procession (origins), France, II—9; North Africa, II—6; Orient, II—4; Rome, II—6.
Offerunt Deo, II—162.
Officium (= introit), I—321; see also Choir, Prayer.
 Oils, blessing of, II—216, 261.
 Oisemont, II—413⁴¹.
 Old Testament, allegorical interpretation of, I—87, 110f.; as biblical example, I—320; II—34¹⁶, 35, 73, 363; as illustration of New Testament, I—9, 396; in the prayers of the Mass, I—31, 36⁶; II—227f.; reading from, I—391ff.
 Olier, J. J., I—143.
Omnipotens aeternus Deus dirige, II—448, 449¹⁶.
Omnipotens Pater benedic, II—70¹⁵⁴.
Omnipotens sempiternus Deus; ablue, II—81³²; *dignare suscipere*, II—246⁶⁶; *misericordiam*, I—297³¹; *propitius*, II—405³⁴; *qui es in sanctis*, II—73¹⁹; *qui es repletus*, II—73¹⁹; *qui me*, I—94, 94¹¹, 291, 316³³; *te suppliciter*, I—282.
Omnis honor et gloria, I—230¹²¹; II—272, 298³⁰.
 “Ομοῦστος, II—125⁵⁷.
O panis angelorum, II—347¹⁶.
 “Open confession”, see Confession.
 “Open ring,” II—166.
Operari, II—3⁷.
 Opfermann, B., I—219⁴⁸; II—121³⁶, 396³⁷.
 Oppenheim, P., II—377²⁴.
 Optatus of Mileve, I—50³, 207¹, 361⁷, 364¹⁹; II—6²¹, 154¹³, 170³, 277¹, 283.

Opus operatum, I—193.
Oramus te Domine, I—315, 486; II—438.
Orantes, posture of, I—78, 239, 243⁵⁴, 357⁶¹, 370ff., 447⁵⁶, 471⁵⁸, 489⁶⁰, 493; II—89⁵⁸, 90, 99⁶, 112, 141, 210, 445.
Ora pro nobis, II—458.
 Orarion, II—202⁵.
Orate competentes, I—479²⁵.
Orate fratres, I—79f., 83, 94, 95²¹; II—82; after prayers at foot of altar, I—311⁸⁶; beginnings, II—43, 75³², 82f., 99⁶; by whom said, II—89, 98, 139; equivalent to *Oremus*, II—93; forms, II—83; introduced, II—85; *oratio fidelium*, I—475, 483; response, II—86f., 139; softly, II—85; to the people, II—84.
Orationes sollemnes, I—367, 369, 373¹, 481f.; II—152f.
Oratio oblationis, II—278.
Oratio periculosa, II—205¹⁶.
Oratio plebis, I—485.
Oratio post evangelium, I—485.
 Orations, I—57, 359ff., 372ff., 483ff., II—421f., 428f.; as conclusion, I—265ff., II—90; grammatical form, I—373ff., more, I—386f., odd number, I—387; one, I—385; said at the altar, I—200³⁴, 203; *tacite*, I—388; to Christ, I—379; II—94; to God, I—379, types, I—374ff.
Oratio Sancti Thomae Aquinatis, (accession), I—275²¹; (recession), II—404, 464.
Oratio sexta; I—82; II—103.
Oratio super oblata, II—41, 90f., 99, 147f., 160; see *Secreta*.
Oratio super populum, II—343, 363²⁰, 427; as blessing, II—428f., 441; as blessing of penitents, II—430.
Oratio super sindonem, I—485.
Oratio tua accepta sit, II—88⁴⁶.
 Oratories, I—214, 217, 222.
Oratorium, equivalent to carpet, I—70¹².
 Oratory, French, I—143f., 185³³.
 Ordeal, II—373.
 Ordinary, *chants of*, I—124ff., 126f., 155, 211, 238.
 Ordination Mass, I—196⁶, 197f., 441; II—181ff., 205¹⁶, 302⁶⁶, 312⁸, 324¹⁷, 373, 389¹¹⁴.
 Ordination, prayers for, I—30¹⁰.
 Ordos, Roman (in general), I—60, 65f.; see also Index A: III, 2, d.

Oremus, I—306, 361, 366f., 484f.; II—90, 93, 96, 279, 422; after the Gospel, I—391, 483; prayer pause, I—369f.
Orent pro te, II—88.
O rex gloriae, II—70¹⁶⁵.
 Organ, I—124¹²¹, 125f., 139, 148, 439, 473⁷⁰; II—130f., 216f., 341.
 Orient, ablution in the, II—419.
 Oriental influences in the Roman Liturgy, I—68f., 73, 333f., 462f.; II—73f., 109f., 120²⁶, 334f.
 Oriental Liturgies, I—33ff., 229; II—4ff., 33ff., 39ff., 159ff., 276, 294.
 Orient, interpretative oblation in the, I—27³¹.
 Origen, I—24, 257²⁴, 374⁷, 395¹³, 397¹⁹, 456; II—132²⁴, 226⁴¹, 280¹⁷, 322⁴, 334¹¹.
 Orleans, I—198¹², 289³⁹; II—13⁶⁶, 308³⁰, 401².
Oro te Domine, I—315³⁰.
Orthodoxi, II—156f.
O sacrum convivium, II—216, 404³¹, 405.
 “Ὁς ἀληθῶς, II—125⁵⁹, 220¹³.
O salutaris hostia, II—216, 347¹⁶.
 Osca, II—293⁹⁶.
Ostende nobis, I—273, 295, 310; II—63¹¹².
Ostiarius, I—478²⁴.
 Otto I, I—95, 97.
 Otto of Bamberg, II—364²⁹.
 Our Father, I—488ff., 491f., 493¹⁸; see *Pater noster*.
O vere digna hostia, II—214³², 347¹⁶.
 Oxyrhynchus, I—59⁴¹.
 Pabel, R., II—453⁹.
 Pachtler, G. M., I—162¹².
 Paderborn, I—155^{76, 77, 78}; II—376.
Pain beni, II—454.
 Palestine, I—14³².
 Palestrina, I—138⁶⁰, 158.
Palla Corporalis, II—53⁵².
 Palladius, II—360⁴, 411³².
 Palm Sunday procession, II—9.
 Pamelius, J., II—157³⁶; see also *Gregorianum*, Index A: III, 1, a.
Panem caelestem, I—94¹⁰; II—353, 368.
Panem caelestem et calicem, II—55⁷⁰.
Panem de calo, II—405.
Panem nostrum, II—280f., 291.
 Panfoeder, C., I—454⁵⁵.
Panis decussatus, II—33.

- Panis quadratus*, II—33.
Papa, II—155.
 Papacy, I—59, 67ff.
 Papias, I—408²⁹.
Paramenta, I—68, 276ff., allegorical, I—108, 110ff.; putting on, I—228, 276ff.; symbolic, I—280f.
 Paraphonist, I—68.
 Paris, I—92, 152, 450⁵⁸; II—137⁴⁴, 140¹⁸, 207, 216, 236⁵⁸, 291⁸⁸, 402¹⁶, 443³², 445⁴⁶, 488⁴², 492¹¹; see Synods.
 Paris de Grassis, I—295²¹, 412⁵⁸, 415⁷⁰; II—449¹².
 Parish, I—153, 160, 206, 210f., 215, 229f., 247f.; restrictions, II—363.
 Parrott, A., II—244⁸⁹.
 Parsch, P., I—162¹⁶, 250⁴⁶, 264¹¹, 269²⁸, 327³⁷, 398²¹, 459²⁰; II—330⁴⁷.
Partem aliquam, II—251, 257.
 Particles, I—85; II—36, 304f., 333.
 Paschal meal, I—7ff.
 Paschasius Radbertus, I—181¹²; II—232⁵⁵.
 Pascher, J., I—21⁶⁸.
 Passau, II—347¹⁶, 355⁵⁶, 419⁷⁹.
Passio Andreae, I—181¹¹.
Passio Domini, II—119, 219.
 Passion, Commemoration of the, I—116, 117; II—218ff.
 Passion of Christ, I—176f.; II—117, 119; allegorical explanation, I—89f., 108ff., 115ff., 144f.; II—289, 309⁵³; symbolic representation, II—61¹⁰⁵, 247, 258f., 268f., 271⁶⁴, 299³⁴, 301, 318, 334.
 Passion of St. Agnes, II—406.
 Passiontide, I—328.
 Paten, I—72f., 85; II—304ff., 419⁸⁵; and Communion, II—291, 351⁵; and fraction, II—304ff., 308f.; and *sancta*, II—61¹⁰⁴, 307; at the offertory, II—9, 56; blessing rites, II—308f., 445; Communion, II—375¹¹, 382; handed, II—56; kissing, I—313¹⁴; II—18, 307; oblation, II—56; veiling, I—117; II—61.
Pater as address in prayer, II—150.
Pater, in *manus tuas*, II—355.
Pater noster (after the canon), accompanying rites, 290f., embolism, II—284; insertion, II—278; introduction, II—282f.; petition for bread, II—280, 291; petition for forgiveness, II—283f., relation to Canon, II—278f.; relation to Communion, II—279f., 370; said by the people, II—287; sung by priest, II—289.
Pater noster, as oration, I—338; before the sermon, I—469; in intercessory prayers, I—488ff.; said softly, I—243⁶⁵, 297, 307⁶³, 367⁴¹; II—339⁴⁶, 437², 457, 458¹⁴.
Pater noster and *Ave*, I—489ff., 493¹⁸; II—211⁶⁸, 215⁸⁷.
Pater peccavi, II—354.
Patientiam habere, II—354.
 Paul, St., I—7⁸, 9^{9,12}, 10, 14, 16, 26²¹, 456; II—117; Epistles as lessons, I—394ff., 405¹⁰; Hungarian Hermits of, see Index A: III, 3, a.
 Paul V, I—166²⁷.
 Paulinus of Aquileia, I—469⁴⁷; II—186³⁰.
 Paulinus of Nola, I—199, 214, 248³¹; II—33¹⁰, 380⁴⁵.
 Paulus Diaconus, II—390¹¹⁸.
 Paulus of Merida, II—323⁹.
Pausantes, II—163.
Pausationes, I—378.
 Pax-board, II—329.
 Pax-brede, II—329.
Pax Christi et caritas, II—332⁶¹.
Pax Christi et Ecclesiae, II—332.
Pax Christi quam, I—94¹¹, 312, 313¹², 451⁶⁸.
Pax Domini, I—72, 90f., 118, 230¹²¹; II—296, 308, 312ff., 318ff., 330, 340; and kiss of peace, II—321ff.
Pax Domini nostri Jesu Christi et sanctorum communio, II—389¹¹⁷.
Pax et caritas Domini nostri, II—323¹⁰.
Pax et communicatio, II—323, 331⁶⁰, 389¹¹⁷; see also II—323¹⁰.
Pax, fides et caritas, II—295⁸.
Pax mihi, II—332⁶⁵.
Pax tecum, II—18⁹³, 315²¹, 332, 390¹²⁰, 391¹²⁸.
Pax tibi, I—407, 447.
Pax tibi (frater) et, II—332⁶⁵.
Pax vobis, I—70, 201, 203, 364.
 Peace, prayers for, II—185, 285, 455.
 “Pearl”, II—374¹.
Peccator, I—303; II—83, 249f., 257, 359⁶⁸.
 Pectorius, inscription of, II—379³³.
 Peitz, W., I—466²⁴.
 Pelagians, II—277³.
 Pelagius I, II—155, 302⁵⁵.
 Palagius II, II—120.
 Penance, Apostolic church, I—19⁵⁶.

- Penance, Imposition of, I—306, 493¹⁸; II—371²⁰.
 Penitential days, I—368f., 371.
 Penitential psalms, I—95²¹, 275²¹.
 Penitents, I—368, 476f.; II—20, 275, 430f.
 Pentecost, II—180, 185.
 People; active participation of, I—2f., 85, 91, 137, 142, 152, 161, 193; offering of, I—179, 192; II—166f., 223; responding of, I—365; II—110ff., 204, 222, 273, 429; singing, praying, etc., I—243, 334, 342f., 357, 468, 471, 480, 486ff.; II—128ff., 287, 371.
 Pepin, I—74.
Per amaram passionem, I—304.
Per auxilium, I—304.
Perceptio corporis, I—94¹⁰; II—345, 349, 350ff., 368, 403; distribution formula, II—353, 390.
Per Christum Dominum nostrum, I—55²⁵, 277⁸, 288, 315, 380²⁶, 381f.; II—99, 124f., 330⁶⁴, 401, 402, 438⁹, 458; in the Canon, II—150f., 159¹, 178, 237, 247, 259; see also Christ.
Per Dominum nostrum Jesum Christum, I—382; II—95, 286, 421ff.; *Deus*, I—383; II—286⁴⁸.
Per evangelica dicta, I—450.
Perfice in nobis, II—405³⁴.
Per gratiam Sancti Spiritus, I—304.
Per hoc sacrificium, II—53⁶⁸.
 Pericope, see Lessons.
Pericula Missae, I—128.
Per intercessionem beati Gabrielis, II—71f.
Per ipsum, II—265ff.
Per istos sacros sermones, II—449¹⁶.
 Perl, C. J., I—389⁶⁶.
Per omnia saecula saeculorum, I—383⁵⁹; II—90, 96, 114ff., 273, 291.
 Perpetua, II—254, 256.
Per quem haec omnia, II—259ff., 267; *bona*, II—262¹⁷; conclusion of a blessing, II—259ff.; *omnia*, II—261, 264.
Per sanctam Incarnationem, I—304⁴⁹.
Per sanctam misericordiam, I—304.
 Perseverance, II—186, 350.
Per signum crucis, I—313.
Per sparsiones sanguinis, I—304.
Per te Jesu Christe, II—46²¹.
Per te Trinitas, II—438⁹.
Per virtutem Domini nostri Jesu Christi, I—304⁴⁶.
 Peter, Gospel of St., I—69¹⁰; Liturgy of, see Index A: III, 1, a.
 Peter Aemilius, *Ordo* of, see *Ordo Romanus* XV, Index A: III, 2, d.
 Peter and Paul, I—302; II—50, 119, 175, 257⁴³, 285.
 Peter and Marcellinus, II—253, 255.
 Peter Canisius, St., I—145²³, 146³⁰, 490⁶⁵, 492¹⁰.
 Petrus Cantor, I—131²⁴; II—207²⁹.
 Peter Chrysologus, I—376.
 Peter Comestor, I—181¹³; II—207²⁹.
 Peter Damian, I—363¹⁶; II—11⁵⁹, 167⁴⁶, 348²³.
 Peter de Blois, I—225⁸⁶; II—364²⁶.
 Péterffy, C., II—371³⁰, 372³².
 Peterling and Zurich Fragments, see Index A: III, 3, a.
 Peter Lombard, I—181¹⁵.
 Peter of Cluny, I—367⁴¹, 465¹⁷; II—377²⁵.
 Peterson, E., I—13²⁸, 239²⁸, 354³⁴, 365²⁷, 410⁴⁰; II—3⁷, 4¹⁰, 111^{9,18}, 128⁷⁶, 130¹⁵, 132²⁶, 134^{33,34}, 151¹⁶, 198²³.
 Peter the Iberian, II—32², 34¹⁴.
 Petrus Fullo, I—468³³.
 Pews, I—242, 468.
 Pfarrbuch, Johann Ecks (Grevig), I—131²², 172²⁸, 249³⁷, 440¹¹⁹, 493¹⁸; II—16⁷⁷, 23¹²⁶.
 Pfeleger, L., I—59⁴¹, 130²⁰.
 Philo, I—25¹⁸.
 Philostorgius, I—39¹⁸, 213⁴.
 Φωτισόμενοι, I—476.
 Photius, I—466²⁴; II—411²².
 Piccolomini, P., II—59⁹³.
 Pictures, altar, I—256ff.
 Pietschmann, P., I—329⁴⁶; II—394²³, 400⁵⁷.
 Pilkington, R., I—153⁶².
 Pillow, II—460.
 Pinsk, J., I—293¹⁴, 385^{45,46}, 386⁴⁷, II—411²⁹, 450¹⁸.
 Pirminius, II—20¹¹².
Piscina, II—416f.
 Πιστεβομεν καὶ, II—204; see also, II—222f.
 Πιστεῖν κρείε, II—367².
 Pius IV, I—135.
 Pius V, I—135, see *Missale Romanum*, Index A: III, 3, a; 4, b.
 Pius VI, I—153⁶².
 Pius IX, I—161, 456.

- Pius X, I—140, 155⁷⁸, 159ff., 205⁶⁶; II—212, 367³⁹.
- Pius XI, I—164²³, 166²⁸.
- Pius XII, I—164²³, 167, 190; II—411, 464³⁸.
- Placeat*, II—437f., 446.
- Planeta*, I—277⁴, 449; of deacon and subdeacon, I—411; see Chasuble.
- Platonism, I—22⁶⁴, 113.
- Plebs tua sancta*, I—180; II—223.
- Πλήρωσον, II—135³⁹.
- Pliny the Younger, I—18.
- Plural, use of in prayer, I—383; II—95, 402.
- Pluviale*, II—377.
- Podevijn, R., II—30²⁶.
- Pœnitentiale Cummeani*, I—170¹⁰; II—205¹⁶.
- Pœnitentiale Sangallense Tripartitum*, II—289⁶⁸.
- Pœnitentiale Vallicellianum*, I—170¹⁰.
- Pohle-Gierens, I—183²⁶; II—127⁷², 193³².
- Poison, II—44¹⁵.
- Poitiers, see Index A: III, 2, c.
- Poland, II—139⁸, 260⁸, 301⁴⁶.
- Polycarp of Smyrna, I—32; II—154, 252²²; *Martyrium*, I—218⁴⁰, 352²³.
- Pol de Léon, St., see Index A: III, 3, a.
- Polyphony*, see Church music.
- Pone Domine*, I—282, 295²⁰, 308.
- Pontifical blessing, after the embolism, II—295; after the *Pax Domini*, II—295¹³; Gallican, I—48, 77, 202f., 235; II—294f., 341f., 433, 440⁹; Roman, II—295.
- Pontificale Romanum*, see Index A: III, 4, b.
- Pontificals, see Index A: III, 2, c; III, 3, c.
- Pontifical service, I—200ff., 274, 278f., 290, 312⁶, 358, 364²⁵, 389, 420⁶, 493f.; II—80, 129⁶, 140, 258, 305, 313¹², 328³⁹, 343, 380, 384⁷¹, 418, 436³³, 439, 443, 451, 463.
- Poor Clares, II—362¹⁸.
- Poor, gifts for the, II—3f., 8, 15⁷⁵.
- Pope, I—135ff.; anniversary of ordination of, I—30¹⁰; decrees (general) of, I—139f.; in the general intercessory prayers, II—153ff., 163; papal curia, I—101; Papal Mass Ceremonials, see *Die feierliche Papstmesse*, Index A: III, 4, b; papal services, see Stational services.
- Πορεύσθε ἐν εἰρήνῃ, II—433.
- Portugal, II—139⁸, 217¹⁰¹.
- Poschmann, B., I—19⁶⁶.
- Positura*, I—378.
- Post-Communion, I—73; II—397, 403f., 419ff.; II—441, 464; as *benedictio*, II—343¹¹; Communion-song, II—397; content, II—422; pattern, II—421.
- Post nomina*, I—224⁸⁵; II—162.
- Post Pridie*, I—82; II—235⁴⁸.
- Post Sanctus*, I—82; II—136⁴¹, 148.
- Post Secreta*, I—48.
- Posture at the Eucharist, I—21⁶³.
- Posture of the faithful, I—239; see Kneeling, Hands, Bows.
- Pouget, F. A., I—143¹⁰.
- Pourrat, E., I—113⁵⁶, 276²⁶.
- Prado, G., I—349¹¹.
- Præceptis salutaribus*, I—86; II—281²², 282f.
- Præcinge me*, I—283.
- Prædicare*-reading, I—459²².
- Prædicatio*, I—473; II—102.
- Præfatio*, I—48, 49, 366; II—103, 107f.; equivalent to *πρόορρησις*, II—107³⁸, 114.
- Prægustatio*, II—44¹⁵, 366³⁴.
- Præparatio ad Missam*, I—271ff., 288; additional prayers, I—275; general, I—274f.; obligation, I—275.
- Præsta Domine Jesu Christe*, II—403²⁶.
- Præsta, Domine, præsta*, I—486.
- Præsta mihi peccatori*, II—346¹⁵.
- Præveniat*, II—56⁷¹.
- "Praised be Jesus Christ", I—461³⁹.
- "Praise of the Land," I—11.
- "Praise of the meal", I—11.
- "Pray and sing" Mass, I—163f.
- Prayer*, after the Lessons, I—263, 474, 475, 480, 481, 482, 485; intercessory, see Intercessory prayer; in the vernacular, I—146, 147, 487³⁸; 488, 489, 490; II—455ff.; multiplying f., I—77, 78, 386, 387; of address to God, I—80, 81, 149ff., 341, 342, 379ff.; II—96, 126, 198f., 423; of inclination, see Blessing; of penance, I—18⁵⁶, 19⁵⁸; of petition, I—134³⁷, 374f.; II—115f., 139⁷, 292, 421f.; 455f.; of the faithful, I—475, 483, 484, 485; pause in, I—484; private, see Prayer, private; thanksgiving, see Thanksgiving, prayer of.
- Prayer books, I—145ff., 153, 154, 243, 244.
- Prayer confraternities, I—218, 219; II—164²⁵.
- Prayer formulas, I—374, 489.
- Prayer, private, I—143; in Mass, I—77, 98; II—42, 344f.

- Prayer texts, freely composed, I—29, 30, 32, 33, 34, 372, 373.
- Prayers of the Mass, at foot of altar, I—275, 290ff.; liberalized, I—161ff., 244; secrecy concerning, I—144, 159, 161; II—97², 142, 456.
- Prayers said silently, I—77f., 97, 104, 128, 311; II—27, 42, 90ff.; of the faithful, I—244; see also Canon, silence during; Secret.
- Precedence, I—76³⁴; II—329.
- Precibus et meritis*, I—304, 315³¹, 494²³.
- Precibus nostris*, II—140⁹.
- Predication, II—259; relative, I—375, 383.
- Preface, I—48, 49, 58, 61⁷, 82, 90, 111⁴¹, 115, 116⁷⁹, 133, 140, 149, 167, 198; II—101, 107f., 115ff.; and the canon, II—103ff.; chant, II—107; indication of, II—105ff.; special, see Prefaces, special; theme, see Preface, theme of.
- Prefaces, special, Apostles, II—123f., 125; communis, II—109, 120, 123f., *de Cruce*, II—120; Lent, II—120; Mary, II—120; new, II—121; proprium of orders and dioceses, II—121; St. Anastasia, II—120²⁶, 285, 286⁴⁵; St. Andrew, II—120²⁶, 285, 286⁴⁵; saints, II—21; solemn feasts, II—120²⁶; Sunday, II—121ff.; Trinity, II—120²⁶.
- Preface, theme of, basic schema, II—124f.; centrifugal forces, II—118; martyrs, II—118; natural order, II—115ff.; prayer of thanksgiving, II—117; redemption, II—117; reform, II—119f.; supernatural order, II—115ff.
- Pre-formula, II—93²¹.
- Premonstratensians, I—100, 107²², 205, 326, 401⁴³, 441¹²³, 446²⁸, 450⁵⁸, 465¹⁷; II—291⁸², 359^{67, 68}; see also Index A: III, 2, g.
- Presbyter, concelebrating, I—196f., 296; II—380; high Mass, I—200f.; Mass, I—75, 206; right to bless, II—440f; right to preach, I—457.
- Presbyter assistens*, I—139, 203.
- Presentation, gestures of, I—21⁶³; II—52, 147, 198, 202.
- Pressburg, see Index A: III, 3, a.
- Prex*, I—56²⁷; II—102, 278⁷⁻⁸.
- Pridie quam*, II—119²⁴, 197f.
- Prières du prone*, I—487f., 492¹¹.
- Priest (= celebrant), as offerer, I—180, 186; Christ offering, II—202ff.; representing the people, II—82f., 111f., 384; separated from the people, I—82ff.; II—83, 98, 167.
- Priest, assistant, I—139, 203.
- Priesthood of the faithful, II—25.
- Priests, monks as, I—216.
- Primitia*, II—10⁵¹, 260.
- Primitive church, I—7ff.
- Private Mass, I—100, 131, 193, 215, 249, 278, 414; II—99, 258, and complete Missal, I—104ff.; community Mass, I—162; increase, I—221f.; II—24¹³²; problem, I—224; public character, I—229f.; rite, I—228ff., 289, 314¹⁹, 417f., 446, 449⁵³, 450, 455; II—20¹¹⁴, 80²¹, 131²², 306, 325²², 399, 442, 448, 455f.
- Pro*, see "For."
- Proba*, II—44¹⁵.
- Probst, F., I—32²⁰, 38¹¹, 47¹⁷, 52¹⁰, 58³³, 61⁴, 470⁵⁰, 473⁷⁴; II—234⁴⁶, 286⁴⁹, 341⁴.
- Procedamus cum pace*, II—433.
- Procedant competentes*, I—479²⁵.
- Procession, introductory, I—212, 270; at Gospel, I—444ff.
- Procopius, St., I—408²⁸.
- Προῦθ' ἔρε, I—477; see also I—478²⁰.
- Profession, religious, II—373.
- Proficiat nobis*, II—403²⁶.
- Προκείμενον, I—406.
- Proper of Mass, chant of, I—123, 147ff., 156, 211²³, 331; missing, I—209, 211, 219⁴⁸; read by priest, I—105, 152, 331; II—398f., see also 215²¹.
- Prophets, readings from as lessons, I—394.
- Propitius esto*, I—273, 310⁷⁷; II—214³².
- Propter magnam gloriam*, I—352.
- Pro quibus tibi offerimus*, I—83; II—167.
- Πρόορρησις, see *Præfatio*.
- Προεβ' ἄσθε, I—366.
- Prosit tibi ablutionis*, II—413⁴⁷.
- Proskomide*, I—27³¹, 43; II—44.
- Προσκύνησις, I—39, 71¹⁵, 123¹¹⁵; see also I—70.
- Πρόσχωμεν, I—406¹⁵; II—297.
- Προσφορά, I—171; II—151¹⁸.
- Prostratio*, I—70¹², 240³⁶, 289⁵⁶, 298, 303³³, 334; II—210, 292, 377²⁶.
- Protector in te*, II—449¹⁸, 462²⁴.
- Πρόθεσις, I—43; II—5.
- Provinces, church, see Church provinces.
- Prüm, I—300¹⁷.

Prümm, K., I—354⁵⁵; II—242⁴⁶.
Psalmellus, I—425.
Psalmi idiotici, I—346.
Psalmista, I—209.
 Psalms in *Ordo Missae*, I—94; II—140; in particular: Ps. 19, II—87; Pss. 19, 20, II—87⁵⁶, 89⁶⁶; Pss. 19, 24, 50, 89, 90, II—140⁹; Pss. 22, 33, 150, II—299³⁴; Pss. 24, 50, 89, 90, II—88⁴⁵; Ps. 25, I—277; II—80f.; see also *Lavabo*; Ps. 33, II—392; Ps. 42, see *Judica me*; Ps. 50, see *Miserere*; Pss. 15, 38, 50, II—369; Ps. 66, I—488⁴⁴; Ps. 73, II—292; Ps. 78, II—139⁷, 293; Pss. 83, 84, 85, (115, 116, 118, 129), I—94, 272f., 274¹⁹; Ps. 115, I—273; Ps. 116, I—273⁹, 460; Ps. 118, II—333⁵, 334⁸, 400⁵⁸; Pss. 119, 120, 122, II—292⁸⁷; Pss. 119—133, II—140⁹; Ps. 121, II—293; Pss. 121, 66, II—293⁹³; Pss. 121, 122, II—293⁹³; Ps. 122, I—488; Ps. 129, (*De profundis*), I—273, 488; Ps. 140, II—75²⁸, see also 72¹²; Ps. 144, II—392, 420; Ps. 148, II—393; Ps. 150, II—299³⁴, 393, 460f., 463.
 Psalms, Penitential, I—95²¹, 275²¹.
 Psalms in Proper chants, I—321, 325f., 330f., 421ff., 434f.; II—28ff., 393ff.
 Ps.-Alcuin, I—181¹², 321⁵, 333⁶²; II—30²²; *De psalmorum usu*, I—301¹⁹; II—368⁶; see also Remigius of Auxerre.
 Ps.-Bonaventure, I—223⁸¹, 273¹⁰, 275²⁰.
 Ps.-Boniface, I—380²⁶.
 Ps.-Dionysius, I—87⁵⁹, 195¹, 319¹², 468³³, 473⁷³, 477¹⁴; II—5¹⁸, 76⁵, 127⁷⁴.
 Ps.-George of Arbela, I—406¹⁶.
 Ps.-Germanus Const., I—27³¹.
 Ps.-Germanus of Paris, I—46.
 Ps.-Hildebert, I—109³⁴.
 Ps. Isidore, II—463³³.
 Ps.-Jerome, II—257⁴⁴, 440¹⁰.
Pugillaris, II—383.
 Pulpit in form of eagle, I—418⁸³.
 Punctuality, I—235.
 Puniet, J. de, II—148⁵.
 Puniet, P. de, I—195⁴, 196^{5,6}, 220⁵³, 410⁴³, 441¹²⁶, 443¹⁰, 459²²; II—59³³, 190¹⁹, 205¹⁶, 295¹², 312⁸, 316²⁷, 342⁹, 424³⁹.
Purificatio, I—140; see Ablution.
 Purification of souls, I—19⁶⁶.
 Purificator, II—38, 417⁷².
Purificent nos, II—462²⁴.
Pyxis, II—306¹², 409¹⁷.

Qeduscha, II—132²⁶.
Quaestiones Veteris et Novi Testamenti, I—51⁷.
Quam oblationem, I—50¹, 53, 54; II—228ff.; as epiklesis, II—190, 193f.; meaning, II—189.
 Quasten, J., I—23², 46¹², 59³⁸, 213², 239²⁹, 410³⁸, 423¹⁰, 434⁸², 468³⁸; II—188⁶, 191^{24,26}, 280¹⁷, 322⁴, 379³⁶, 388^{102-105,107}; see Index A (I: II 7).
Quem queritis, I—327³⁶, 440.
 Quesnel, P., I—151f.
Queste del saint Graal, II—211⁶⁸, 215⁸⁸, 371²¹.
Quid retribuam, II—55^{66,70}, 353.
Qui es omnium Deus, II—330⁵⁴.
Qui passus es, I—314.
Qui vivis, I—80; II—46²¹, 401⁷, 421¹⁵.
Quod ipse prestare, II—46²¹.
Quod ore sumpsimus, I—62, 78; II—368⁴, 369¹⁷, 400ff., 406⁴¹, 418⁷⁸, 424³⁹.
Quoniam in aeternum, I—422.
Quorum sollemnitas hodie, II—176, 257⁴³.
 Raabe, R., I—214¹⁴.
 Rabanus Maurus, I—84, 88, 201⁴⁰, 236¹¹, 237²², 433⁷⁹; II—30²², 33¹³, 43¹², 80²⁰, 309³⁴, 314¹⁶, 316²⁶, 337³⁰, 343¹¹.
 Rabulas, Codex of, II—376¹⁷.
 Radbertus, P., I—84.
 Radecki, S.v., I—4⁴.
 Radegundis, St., II—36²¹.
 Radó, P., I—46¹¹, see also Index A: III, 2, b; III, 3, a.
 Radulph de Rivo, I—137⁵⁵, 237²⁴, 265¹⁴, 266¹⁹, 358⁵⁸, 368⁴⁷, 396¹⁸, 465¹⁷, 470⁵⁶; II—64¹²³, 123⁵⁰.
 Radulphus Ardens, I—116⁷⁵, 119³³; II—206²⁴.
 Raes, A., I—40²⁵, 384⁴², 472⁶⁵; II—73²¹, 77⁴, 79¹⁶, 194¹, 299³⁵, 328⁴⁰, 384⁷⁷.
 Raffaele, I—158; II—172¹⁷.
 Rahlfs, H., I—395¹⁵.
 Rahner, H., II—30²⁶, 120²⁷.
 Rahner, K., I—184²⁸, 192⁶³, 379²⁴.
 Raitz v. Frentz, E., I—172²⁶.
 Rampolla, M. Card., I—214¹⁴; II—381⁴⁹.
 Ratherius of Verona, II—146⁴¹.
Rationabilis, II—189, 225³⁷.
 Ratold, see Index A: III, 2, a.
 Ratramnus, I—84.

Ratti-Magistretti, I—335¹⁴; II—157³⁶.
 Rauschen, G., I—24¹⁰; II—192²⁶.
 Ravenna, II—155, 230, 374; mosaics, II—32, 43¹¹, 44¹⁵.
 Reading from the Law, I—394.
 Reading tone, II—107, 138; see also Recitation.
 Recession, I—94; II—459ff.
 Recitation, I—358, 473; II—107, 130, 289.
Recommendationes Missae, II—24¹³¹.
Redde mihi, I—285.
 Redemption in the Preface, II—117.
 Reformers, I—132ff., 142; II—227, 316.
 Reforms, I—133ff., 167.
 Refrain, II—28; see Responsorial Chant.
Refrigerium, I—218⁴³, see also, II—244.
 Regensburg, I—92, 226²²; II—67¹⁴¹; see also Index A: III, 3, a.
 Regino of Prüm, I—178², 212²⁵, 226⁹⁴, 247²³, 248²⁹, 252, 300¹⁷, 367⁴¹, 370⁵⁴, 487³⁸; II—9⁴⁵, 10⁵³, 16⁷⁶, 43⁹, 384⁷⁶, 390¹¹⁸, 408¹¹, 415⁵⁵, 453¹⁷.
Regionarii, I—343⁶².
Regula Magistri, I—204⁵⁹; II—376¹⁷.
 Reichenau, I—92, 96, 218; II—338³⁷, 411, 457¹¹.
 Reiffenstuel, A., I—315³⁰.
 Reims (Sac.), see also Index A: III, 2, a.
 Reiss, E., I—387⁶⁶.
 Relics, I—212, 258; II—292, 445.
 Remembrance of the Lord, I—15³⁹.
 Remigius of Auxerre, I—83⁴³, 88, 110⁴⁰, 181¹², 201⁴⁰, 208⁵, 237²², 271⁴¹, 324¹⁵, 360⁴, 363¹⁷, 364²¹, 370⁵⁴, 413⁶², 442², 446²⁶, 453⁷⁸; II—26², 72¹², 83⁴, 84¹⁶, 85²⁸, 87^{34,36}, 96, 105²¹, 126⁶³, 134²⁸, 139⁵, 166³⁶, 190¹⁷, 232²², 245⁴⁶, 314¹⁷, 319³⁹, 326²⁶, 337³⁰.
 Remiremont, see Index A: III, 3, a.
 Renandot (Coptic Liturgy) see Index A: II, 1; (East Syrian Liturgy), Index A: II, 3; (Egyptian Liturgy of St. Basil), Index A: II, 4; (West Syrian Jacobite, also Uniate), Index A: II, 2.
 Rennes, II—449¹⁵.
 Renz, F., I—184³⁰.
Requiem aeternam, I—219⁴⁸, 295²¹, 488; II—90; see Dead, Mass of the.
Requiescant in pace, II—436, 447.
 Reredoses, I—110³⁷.
Respice quasumus, I—314.

Responding, I—85, 152, 164, 209, 226, 236f., 244, 334ff., 365ff., 422, 433; II—111f., 273.
 Responsorial Chant, I—238, 422ff., II—392f., 395²⁹; refrain, I—238, 422ff., II—392f.; types, I—427.
Responsorium, graduale, I—89⁷³, 427; in the Breviary, I—427.
 Restoration in 19th century, I—156ff.
 Resurrection of Christ, commemoration of, I—16ff., 18⁵⁰; symbolized, I—89f., 107f., 118; II—301ff., 318.
 Resurrection of mankind, general, I—30¹¹.
 Retables, I—112, 258.
 Reverence, II—60f., 114, 205, 307; see Bow, Kiss, etc.
Rex regum qui, II—438⁹.
 Rheims, I—92, 389^{66,68}; II—164²⁵, 245⁴⁹.
 Rheinau, I—92; II—181⁷, 395²⁵, 396³³.
 Rheinfelder, H., I—374⁹, 375¹⁰.
 Rhenish Missal (13th cent.), see Index A: III, 3, a.
 Rhetoric, schools of, I—376; II—145f.
 Rhythm, I—376f.
 Ricci, L., II—373⁴³.
 Richard of Salisbury, II—327³⁰.
 Richard of Weddighausen, I—109³⁵; II—270^{57,58}.
 Richter-Schönfelder, see Fulda Sacramentary, Index A: III, 2, a.
 Rietschel, G., II—187³.
 Riga, see Index A: III, 3, a.
 Right and left at altar, I—109f.; II—420ff.
 Ritchin, G. W., II—324¹⁵.
 Rites, Congregation of, see Index A: III, 4, b.
Ritule Romanum, see Index A: III, 4, b.
Ritus servandus in celebratione Missae, see *Missale Romanum*, Index A: III, 4, b.
 Robert de Borron, I—120⁹⁶.
 Robert of Jumièges, II—348²².
 Robertus Paululus, I—110⁴¹, 428⁵⁰; II—130¹³, 232³⁴, 309³⁵.
 Robinson, A., II—111⁶.
 Rocarosa, II—236⁵¹.
 Rödel, F. S., II—56⁷⁰, 88³⁹, 403²¹.
 Roetzer, W., I—45², 60², 236¹⁶, 247¹⁶, 255¹³, 303³⁵, 363¹⁷, 393¹, 396¹⁶, 398²⁴, 407²², 423¹⁵, 425³⁵, 430⁶⁰, 459^{21,26}, 481⁶, 483¹⁶, 491²; II—6²³, 110⁴, 204¹³, 238¹, 240¹⁹, 277², 321¹, 360³, 388¹⁰³, 392⁸.

- Rogić, L., I—81⁵⁴.
Rogo te, I—287⁶⁸, 298⁸; II—406⁴⁰.
 Roguet, A. M., I—488⁴².
 Rohault de Fleury, I—278¹¹, 416⁷⁶; II—141¹⁵, 210⁶⁶.
 Romanesque, I—103f., 224, 255.
 Roman Liturgy, I—49f.; peculiarity, I—59f., 67, 73f., 76f.; see also Index A: III.
 Romanticism, I—156⁸².
 Rome, Liturgy of the city, I—59f., 67f., 73f., 95f., 136, 196⁶, 207¹, 208, 214, 222⁷⁰, 231¹²⁵, 236, 320, 335f., 373, 415f., 418⁹⁰, 469f.; II—27f., 71, 97¹, 172f., 309⁵⁴, 324¹⁷, 380, 421¹⁵, 428f., 446, 449.
 Rome, *Breviarium*, see Index A: III, 4, b;
Graduale, Index A: III, 4, b; Missals, Index A: III, 3, a; III, 4, b; *Rituale*, Index A: III, 4, b; *Sacramentaries*, Index A: III, 2, a.
 Romuald, St., I—96.
 Rood altar, I—256; II—75²⁸, 375.
 Rood-gallery, I—83.
 Rood-loft, I—125.
 Rosary, I—147ff., 153; II—456.
 Roskovány, A., I—212²⁵.
 Rossano Codex, II—376¹⁷, 378⁵⁰, 381⁴⁸.
Rossianum Sacramentarium, see *Gregorianum*, Index A: III, 1, a.
 Rottenburg, II—141¹⁷.
 Rütten, F., II—166⁴¹, 184²², 223²⁹, 249⁶, 262¹⁷.
 Rouen, I—209¹¹, 212²⁵, 249⁴⁰, 431⁶⁸; II—18⁹⁸, 40⁶², 176, 209⁴⁴, 291⁸³, 401², 404⁵¹, 444⁵⁸; see Index A: III, 3, b; see Synods.
 Rousseau, O., I—157⁸⁵, 158⁸⁹, 161⁹; II—283⁵¹.
 Rubrics, I—139f.; II—460; see also *Missale Romanum*, Index A: III, 4, b.
 Ruch, C., I—12²⁷, 16⁴², 26^{19,23}, 181¹⁵; II—38⁴⁷, 264²⁷.
 Rücker, A., I—466²²; II—144⁵⁴, 256⁴¹; see Theodore of Mopsuestia; see James, Greek Liturgy of St., Index A: II, 2.
 Rückert, G., I—14⁷².
 Rudolf of Bourges, I—237²⁰.
 Rudolf von Liebenegg, I—122¹¹².
 Ruf, see "Leis."
 Rufinus, II—360⁴.
 Ruinart, T., I—173⁵³; II—154¹².
 "Rule for Lay People," see "Laienregel."
 Rumania, II—372⁵⁵.
 Ruotger of Trier, I—225⁸⁹, 227¹⁰⁶; II—386⁹⁵.
 Rupert of Deutz, I—111⁴⁶, 112, 266, 284⁴⁷; II—143⁵², 397⁵⁹, 417⁷¹.
 Rusch, P., I—87⁶⁸.
 Ruthenians, II—45¹⁹; see also Byzantine-Slavic Rite, Index A: II, 4.
 Sabatier, P., II—134²⁹.
 Sabbas monastery, St., I—262.
 Sabbath, I—17⁴⁷; meal, I—11; morning service, I—17, 31, 392f.; service, I—19, 31; see also Saturday.
 Sablayrolles, M., I—160⁵.
 Sacerdos, I—201; II—440¹⁰.
Sacerdotale Romanum, II—213⁷⁷, 260⁸.
Sacerdotes tui, I—310⁷⁹; II—462²².
 Sackur, E., I—96²⁸.
Sacra = secreta, II—91⁸.
 Sacramentaries, see also Index A: 3.
Sacramentarium, I—60ff., 104ff.
 Sacraments (enumeration), I—492⁹.
Sacrarium, II—5¹⁶, 6¹⁸, 20¹⁰⁷.
 Sacrifice, altar of, I—25¹⁶; and the sacrificial meal, I—179, 191f.; II—275; and the Eucharist, II—149; disposition of mind, I—189; II—227; effects, I—129; gestures of presentation, see Gestures of presentation; heavenly, I—185f., II—231²⁶; intercessory prayers, II—109; legal character of, II—111⁵⁶; Mass as, I—110f., 116f., 132f., 141⁵, 142, 144; II—223f.; notion of, I—23f., 178f., 184f.; of Christ, I—142, 179f.; II—223, 227; of the Church, I—91, 142, 179f., 188; II—223, 227; of the faithful, I—55²⁵; II—2, 166f.; spiritual, see Spiritual sacrifice; to Christ, II—95.
 Sacrifice-Mass, I—261; II—1ff.
 Sacrifice of Aaron, II—73.
 Sacrifice of Melchisedech, II—73.
 Sacrificial gifts, plea for acceptance of, II—150, 170, 188⁷, 227f.
Sacrificium, II—14⁷⁰, 30²⁰, 94; and *oblato*, I—184; = chalice, II—68¹⁴⁴; *haec sancta sacrificia*, II—150f.; = Mass, I—170; *sacrificium laudis*, II—20¹⁰⁹, 114²⁶, 149, 166f.
Sacri sanguinis, II—317³².
 Sacristy, I—270, 294; see also *Sacrarium*, *Secretarium*.
Sacrum, I—171.

- Saft, P. F., I—490⁶⁵.
 Sahidic Church Canons, I—475⁶; II—388^{107,108}, 407.
 Sailer, J. M., I—154^{71,72}.
 Saints' feasts, I—76, 136, 140, 402, 403⁵¹, 491.
 Saints, mention of, in prayers, I—375; II—50, 135³⁷, 424; commemorated through particles, II—44; definitive list of, II—173f., 255; further names, II—175f.; in the canon, II—160, 163, 170f., 252, 345; selection, II—172f.
 Salaville, S., I—39¹⁹; II—164²⁶.
 Salerno, I—416⁷⁵.
 Salimbene, II—24¹³⁴.
 Salmeron, A., I—184⁵¹.
 Salmon (Lectionary of Luxeuil), see Index A: II, 8.
 Salmon, P., I—374⁹; II—50^{59,41}, 59⁸⁸, 66¹³⁷, 179^{45,46}, 272⁷¹.
Salvator mundi, II—345⁷, 355⁵⁴.
Salve lux mundi, II—215⁸⁸.
Salve Regina, I—296²⁴, 297²⁹, 313¹⁵; II—457f.
Salve rex fabricator, II—347¹⁶.
Salve salus mundi, II—347¹⁶.
Salve sancta parens, II—457¹³.
 Salzburg, I—93¹, 131²², 132, 148⁵⁸, 163¹⁹; II—167⁴⁶, 296²⁰, 339, 371⁵¹, 390¹¹⁷, 448⁷; see Index A: III, 3, a.
Sancta, I—70¹¹; II—307, 309⁵⁴, 312f.
Sancta Dei Genitrix, I—310⁷⁹.
Sancta Maria genitrix, II—406²⁸.
Sancta sanctis, II—297²⁹, 317³³.
Sancta sanctorum, I—311⁸²; *Sancta sanctorum* (Rome), II—461.
Sancte Johannes, I—313¹⁵.
Sancte Pater, II—126.
Sanctifica Domine hanc, II—67f.
Sanctifica nos, I—273¹⁴.
Sanctifica quæsumus Domine hunc, II—67.
Sanctificatum sit hoc libamen, II—68¹⁴⁴.
Sanctificetur nomen, II—133, 279.
Sancti Spiritus assit, I—296²⁸.
Sancti Spiritus gratia, II—88.
Sancti venite, II—393f.
Sanctum corpus tuum, II—402¹⁸.
Sanctum cum sanctis, II—317³³.
Sanctus, I—18f., 31, 34f., 43, 48, 50¹, 72, 85, 106, 124f., 127, 147⁵, 155; II—116, 128f.; chanted by the celebrant, II—130; chanted by the clergy, II—129f.; chanted by the people, I—237²⁰, 238; II—128f.; melody, II—130; origins, II—132; universality, II—134f.
 Sanctus candle, I—140; II—140, 209, 460.
Sandalia, I—278¹⁴.
Sanguis Domini Nostri Jesu Christi, II—357f., 385⁵⁴, 389f.
 Sanhedrists, I—7¹.
 Santori, Cardinal, II—372³².
 Sapiential books, I—394, 404⁴.
 Saponaro, R., I—211¹⁹, 227¹⁰¹, 231¹²³, 237²⁵.
 Sardines, I—14²⁴.
 Sarum, I—102; Synod (1217), II—104¹⁹; see also Index A, III, 3, a.
 Sasse, H., I—383³⁹.
Satiati, I—12²⁷.
 Saturday, I—17⁴⁴, 246; see also Sabbath.
 Sauer, J., I—108²⁸, 256¹⁷; II—297²⁹.
 Savio, F., II—173²⁰.
 Sawicki, P., I—204⁵⁸, 205⁶⁸; see Hungarian Hermits of St. Paul, Index A, III, 3, a.
 Scape-goat, II—187.
 Scavini, P., II—158⁴⁸.
 Schabes, L., I—122¹¹¹, 125¹²⁶, 205⁶⁶, 225⁸⁶, 306⁶⁶, 310⁸¹, 441¹²³; II—79¹⁷.
 Scheeben, M. J., I—187³⁸, 190⁴⁴.
 Schepens, P., II—216⁹².
 Schermann, Th., I—10¹⁶, 13²⁸, 23⁸, 31¹⁵, 32¹⁷, 170⁶; II—119²⁴, 199³¹, 312⁸, 334¹².
Schiavetto, I—407.
 Schlager, P., II—63¹¹⁰, 79¹⁷, 81³², 325²³, 332⁶⁴.
 Schlägl, see Premonstratensians, Index A: III, 2, g.
 Schlier, H., I—384⁴¹.
 Schmid, J., I—138⁶⁴.
 Schmidt, C., I—15²⁹.
 Schmitz, H. J., I—170¹⁰, 226⁹², 246¹⁰, 434²²; II—160⁸, 289⁶⁸.
 Schmitz, W., I—146²⁶.
 Schneidemühl, II—21¹¹⁵.
 Schneider, A. M., I—412⁵³.
 Schneider, F., I—99⁴¹, 210¹³, 225⁸⁶, 228¹⁰⁸, 270⁵⁶, 296²⁴, 297²⁹, 301²⁴, 307⁶³, 309⁷⁴, 316⁵⁴, 332⁶⁰, 371⁶⁷, 420⁶; II—52⁴⁹, 61¹⁰¹, 85²⁴, 167⁴⁴, 293⁹⁰, 297²¹, 325²⁰, 386⁹¹, 408¹³, 417⁶⁸, 439¹¹, 442^{20,24}.
 Schneider, J., II—136⁴².
 Schnürer, G., I—59⁵⁹, 96⁵¹, 304⁴¹; II—373⁴¹.

- Schnütgen, A., I—159⁹⁰.
Schola cantorum, I—60, 64f., 68, 70, 73, 123f., 322f., 340f., 358, 426, 433; II—27f., 30, 129⁶, 333⁶, 336f., 394.
 Scholasticism, I—113f., 306f., 493.
 Schönfelder, A., I—489⁵², 491³; II—371²⁷.
 Schorlemmer, P., I—379²².
 Schosser, L., II—13⁶⁵.
 Scotism, II—127⁷².
 Schott, A., I—161¹¹, 162¹², 269²⁸; II—179¹.
 Schreiber, G., I—196⁷, 215²³; II—147¹, 157⁴, 18⁹⁴, 21¹¹⁷, 26², 454²⁴.
 Schrems, K., I—491⁷.
 Schrod, K., I—135⁴⁶.
 Schrott, A., I—145^{21, 23, 24}, 492¹⁰.
 Schubert, F., I—491⁴.
 Schubert, H.v., I—81⁵³, 91⁷⁸, 335¹¹, 458^{17, 19}, 487³⁸.
 Schüller, A., I—146²⁶, 231¹²⁶.
 Schümmer, J., I—18⁵⁰, 239³⁰, 246¹¹, 247¹⁵; II—366³⁴.
 Schürer, E., I—392^{5, 7, 9}.
 Schurhammer, G., II—214⁸¹, 348²⁵.
 Schuster, I. Card., I—23².
 Schwartz, E., I—28¹, 462¹, 476¹¹.
 Schwartz, R., I—247¹⁷, 255¹⁵; II—166³⁹.
 Schwarzel, K., I—154⁷².
 Schwerin, II—371²⁷.
 Scriptures, Continuous reading of, I—398f., 402.
Scrutinium, I—479; II—161, 183.
Scyphi, I—73, 304².
 Seats, I—67, 70, 240f., 420, 459f.
 Seckau, I—200²⁷; see also Index A: III, 2, b; III, 3, a.
 Second coming of Christ, II—221.
 Secret, I—55²⁵, 72, 89, 483ff.; II—90ff., 150, 190; = canon, II—90⁶, 290; content, II—95; Gallic, Oriental influence, II—92; importance, II—93; meaning, II—94, 99f.; = *mysterium*, II—90⁶, 91¹⁰; name, II—91; number, II—95f.; *oratio super oblata*, II—90f.; part of canon, II—82; prayer and sacrificial gifts, II—96; said silently, II—82f., 90; to God, II—95.
Secretarium, I—86, 320, 322; II—307.
Sed libera nos a malo, II—288, 290.
 Sééz, I—92, 96³¹.
 Sééz group, I—93ff., 201, 272, 277⁸, 282⁴⁰, 283⁴², 286⁶¹, 291, 299⁷, 312^{2, 8}; II—71², 313¹², 460⁷; see also Mass Ordos, Index A: III, 2, b.
 “*Segenmesse*”, I—122¹¹¹.
 Šegvič, C., I—407²⁶.
 Séjalon, H., I—99⁴¹.
 Sejourné, P., I—30¹⁰.
 Self-accusation, formulas of, I—18⁵⁶.
 Self, mention of, II—154¹⁵, 164f.
 Selhorst, H., I—415⁷⁰.
 Semharay Selim, T.M., II—145³⁷.
 Senlis, I—425³⁰, 435⁸⁶; II—28¹², 395²⁷.
 Sens, I—197⁹, 473⁷⁰; II—46²², 293³⁸, 355³⁵.
Sensus, I—284, 409³⁶; II—107^{40, 42}.
 Sequence, I—77, 123, 133, 136, 146, 228, 425, 436ff.; German strophes, I—440.
Sequentia sancti evangelii, I—399, 404, 452.
 Serapion, *Euchologion*, see Index A: II, 1.
 Sergius I, II—333f.
 Sermon, I—148; adjuncts to, I—480ff., 490ff.; song at, I—146, 461; see also Homily.
 Serpelli, B. M., II—30²⁶.
 Serra di Vilaro, J., II—54⁵⁸.
 Service of readings, I—20, 391ff., 475, 480f.
Servi, servitus, II—184²¹, 223²⁹, 250¹⁰.
 Servites, I—101⁵⁴, 279.
 Servius, II—434¹⁶.
 Σε θυμουμέν, II—223.
 Seven (number), I—77; II—255; seven torches, I—47, 201, 202⁴⁴, 318, 445.
 Severian of Gabala, II—138⁴⁹.
 Seville, I—134³⁷; II—273¹², 295⁸; (1535, Martène), I—273¹².
 Sévrin, E., I—159⁹⁰.
Sex ordines crucium, II—143f.
 Sext, I—248; II—398, 463.
 Seywald, O., II—413⁴⁷.
 Shawl, I—68, 276, 279, 281.
Shema, I—392.
Shemoneh Esreh, I—392.
 “Ship” of church, I—254.
 Shoes, I—278.
 Shoulder covering, I—68, 276, 279, 281.
 Shoulder veil, II—61.
 Sicard of Cremona, I—111⁴⁵, 114⁶², 124¹²⁰, 273¹⁰, 303³⁰, 319¹⁷, 325²¹, 326³⁰, 343⁵⁴, 358⁵⁹, 362¹⁸, 365²⁸, 428⁴⁵, 433⁸¹, 444¹⁴, 447³⁶, 450⁵⁹, 452⁷¹, 456¹, 460²⁹, 472⁶⁷, 484²⁴, 486³⁶, II—9³⁸, 13⁶⁶, 35²⁸, 55⁶⁹, 131¹⁸, 134²⁸, 139³, 142²⁶, 239¹¹, 263²⁰, 272⁶⁶, 292⁸⁵, 295¹¹, 296¹⁴, 325²³, 336²¹, 347¹⁹, 430¹⁹, 443²⁶, 454²¹, 462²⁶.
 Sick, Communion of the, I—469; II—281, 331⁶⁰, 370, 381⁵¹, 383, 386⁹⁵, 390¹¹⁸, 391¹²⁴, 406ff., 447f.
 Sick, prayers for the, I—337, 487; II—165³⁵.
 Sickenberger, J., I—8⁶.
Sicut erat, I—323, 328; II—261¹⁴, 273⁷⁹.
Sicut in caelo, II—290ff.
 Sidonius, I—30¹⁰.
 Siena, II—373⁴¹.
 Σιγησάτω, II—92¹⁶.
 Sigismund, Emperor, I—443⁹.
Signum fidei, II—242f.
 Silence, see Canon, silence during; Prayers said silently; Secret.
Silentium facite, I—406^{12, 15}.
 Silva-Tarouca, C., I—65³⁵; II—333⁷; Roman Ordos, see Index A: III, 2, d.
Simili modo postquam coenatum est, I—8.
 Simmons, I—129¹³, 297³², 488⁴⁴; II—417⁷¹; see also Lay Folks Mass Book, Missale of York, Index A: III, 3, a.
 Simon, P., I—166²⁹.
 Simon van Venlo, I—116⁷⁸, 278¹².
 Simplicius, II—286⁴⁵.
 Sin, confession of, I—18, 292, 298ff., 494; II—370ff.; see also *Apologiae, Confiteor*.
 Sin, consciousness of, I—80; II—98.
Sindo, II—61, 305⁸.
 Singers, I—67f., 149, 209, 431f.; and offertory procession, II—29f.; see also Choir and *Schola cantorum*.
 Singing, I—58, 64, 65, 75, 133, 148; after the consecration, I—55; II—340; at the consecration, II—216; in the vernacular, I—146, 147, 148, 154, 155, 156, 157, 460; see also Antiphonal, Choir, Responsorial chant, Song.
 Singing-gallery, I—125, 149.
Singmesse, I—154ff., 163.
 Singular in prayers, I—78, 221, 225; II—46, 50⁴¹, 59, 98, 344; in the *Credo* I—462, 470f.
 Sinners, public, II—20.
 Sins, venial, I—19⁵⁶.
Si quis catechumenus, I—479f.
Si quis non communicat, I—477¹⁷; II—341.
Si quis odium, II—114²⁷.
 Sirmond, J., II—34¹⁶.
Sit Dominus in corde, II—87.

- Sit, Jesu dulcissime*, II—464³⁶.
Sit nomen Domini, I—309⁷⁴, 332; II—443²⁸, 444.
Sit signatum, II—66¹³⁸, 68¹⁴⁴, 69¹⁵¹.
 Sixtus I, II—129.
 Sixtus II in the Canon, II—173f.
 Sixtus III, II—174.
 Sixtus IV, II—211⁵⁸.
 Sixtus V, I—139; II—95.
 Skara, II—405³⁷, 448¹¹.
 “Slaughtering the Lamb”, I—27³¹.
 Slavic, Liturgy in, I—81, 164.
 Slavic rite, Byzantine, see Index A: II, 4.
 Slovenes, II—14⁷², 413⁴⁷.
 Smaragdus, II—436³⁶.
 Smits van Wacsberghe, M., I—116⁷⁸, 278¹², 297³⁰, 433⁷⁷; II—55⁶⁹, 66^{136, 138}, 67¹⁴², 68^{144, 147}, 80²⁰, 86²⁶, 87³¹, 93²¹.
 Socrates, I—174⁴, 457⁸.
 Söhngen, G., I—21⁶³, 183²⁵, 186³⁶, 187³⁹, 192^{52, 55}.
 Σοὶ κέριε, I—367; II—294.
 Soiron, T., II—280¹⁷.
 Soissons, I—197⁹, 389⁶⁸; II—308²⁹, 339⁴⁵, 398; *Rituale*, see Index A: III, 3, b.
 Sölch, G. G., I—100⁴⁷, 107²², 306⁵⁶, 321³, 326^{31, 32}, 327³⁴, 329⁴⁶, 333⁶³, 357⁵², 361, 444^{15, 16}, 446²⁸, 448⁴³, 453⁷⁸; II—46²¹, 51⁴⁶, 56⁷², 80²⁶, 83¹², 85²³, 87³², 142^{23, 24, 26}, 158⁴¹, 179⁴⁵, 220¹⁶, 231²⁸, 237⁵⁴, 257^{45, 46}, 258⁴⁸, 269⁵¹, 271^{62, 64}, 272⁶⁹, 290⁷⁸, 307^{17, 18}, 308²⁶, 319⁴⁵, 325²², 326²⁹, 330⁴⁷, 347¹⁹, 348²⁴, 351^{5, 7}, 358^{56, 57}, 396³⁸, 417⁷⁴.
 Solesmes, I—158, 160.
Sollemnia completa sunt, II—433.
 Solo chant, I—426f., 433; II—28f.
 Σῶμα χριστοῦ (and variations), II—388f.
 Song, I—320ff., 421ff.; at sermon, I—146, 461; enrichment, I—123, 124, 125, 425, 426; polyphonic, I—125, 126, 127, 137, 148, 149, 150, 156, 159, 472, 473; II—130ff.; 137; speech-song, I—377ff., 409; II—107f., 289; see also Antiphonal, Choir, Responsorial chant, *Schola Cantorum*, Singing.
 Song-texts used by the celebrant, I—105, 106, 202.
Sonus, I—48; II—5¹⁶.
 Sophronius, I—87⁶¹; II—323⁹.
Sorores in Orate fratres, II—83, 85f.; in the *Misereatur*, I—300¹¹.

Σῶσον περιούσιον, I—51.
 Sozomen, I—431⁶⁷, 443^{5,6}, 448⁴⁰, 457⁸.
 Spain, I—30¹⁰, 45, 102⁵⁹, 133, 469; II—16f., 21¹¹⁵, 23¹²⁶, 54⁵⁸, 69¹⁵², 141¹⁷, 158, 209⁴⁴, 217, 257⁴⁸, 317⁵¹, 354, 454¹⁸; see also Mozarabic Liturgy, Index A: II, 6, Ferreres.
Speculum de mysteriis Ecclesiae, I—111⁴³, 357⁵¹, 436⁹⁴; II—311⁴⁷.
 Speyer, Reichstag (1526), I—133.
 Σφαγῆς, II—37⁴¹, 242.
 Spiritualism, see Gnostics.
 Spiritual sacrifice, I—26, 27, 28; II—189, 219, 225⁹⁷.
 Spiritual struggle, allegorization of, I—111f.
Spiritus Sancti assit, I—332⁵⁹.
Spiritus Sanctus superveniat, II—87.
 Sponge, II—419.
 Spoon, II—41, 384⁷⁷.
 Σπουδάσατε οὖν μὴ εὐχαριστία χρῆσθαι, I—174⁵.
 Springer, E., I—167⁵¹.
 Srien, C., II—14⁷², 413⁴⁷.
Stabat Mater, I—438.
 Stablo, *Ordo*, see Index A: III, 2, b.
 Stachnik, R., I—85⁵³, 210¹⁷.
 Staerk, W., II—132²⁶.
 Stakemeier, E., I—189⁴³.
 Standing, I—371, 460; II—248, 251.
 Stapper, R., I—66³⁸, 326³¹, 416⁷⁵; II—398⁴⁷, 414⁵⁵. See also *Ordo Romanus I*, Index A: III, 2, d.
State cum silentio, I—406¹⁵.
 Stational churches, I—397, 402.
 Stational days, I—246, 251.
 Stational Service, I—59, 67ff., 75, 195ff., 200f., 264ff., 322ff., 432f., 457; II—7, 26, 29, 53, 78, 267, 303f., 336f., 344, 363²⁰, 382f., 394, 440.
Stato die ante lucem, I—18.
Statuta Ecclesiae Antiqua, II—20, 385²².
 Staudenmaier, F. A., I—154⁷³.
 Stefaneschi, *Ordo* of Cardinal, *Ordo Romanus XIV*, see Index A: III, 2, d.
 Ștefănescu, J. D., II—379³⁴.
 Steiger, K., II—18⁹⁵.
 Steinen, W. v.d., I—436⁹⁵.
 Steinmann, A., I—10¹⁶.
 Steinmeyer, E.v., I—356⁴⁴, 492¹², 493¹⁶.
 Stentrup, F. A., I—186³⁵.
 Stephen, St., II—252f., 256⁴¹.

Stephen Asoghik, II—40⁵⁸.
 Stephen of Baugé, I—181¹⁴, 226⁹⁷, 303³⁴; II—206²⁸, 272⁷⁰, 436⁵⁵.
Stetit angelus, II—72¹¹.
 Steynen, J. E., I—441¹²³.
 Stiglmayr, J., II—30²⁶.
 Stoics, I—22⁶⁴.
Stola iustitiae circumdata, I—285.
 Stole, I—277, 280, 285f., 289, 306; II—18; *stola latior*, I—411.
 Stolz, A., I—184²⁷.
 Stolz-Schmalz, II—249⁴.
 Στῶμεν καλῶς, II—114.
 Stonner, A., I—398²¹.
 Stowe Missal, see Index A: II, 8.
 Strabo, Walafrid, I—88, 222⁶⁹, 226⁹⁵, 235⁸, 247²², 368⁴⁵, 377¹⁷, 469⁴⁹, 472⁶⁰; II—43⁹, 103¹⁰, 176³³, 260⁷, 323¹⁴, 330⁴⁸, 337²⁹, 343¹¹, 361¹², 375¹⁰, 410²⁵.
 Strack-Billerbeck, I—8⁷, 9¹², 11^{24,25}, 21⁶³, 392⁷; II—38⁴⁵, 40⁶¹.
 Strassburg, I—130²⁰, 309⁷⁵; II—216.
 Strathmann-Meyer, I—172²⁶.
 Strengnas, II—405³⁷.
 Striking of the Breast, I—108, 303; II—215, 257, 259, 336²⁰, 354.
 Strittmatter, A., I—91⁷⁸.
 Stroppel, R., I—146²⁸; II—327³⁴.
 Stuttgart, see Index A: III, 3, d.
 Style, I—373f.; II—156, 166⁴¹.
 Suarez, F., I—185³², 187³⁸, 341⁴⁹, 381³²; II—99⁶, 170², 187³.
 Subdeacon, I—67f., 70ff., 90, 363¹⁶, 410f., 417f., 449, 473⁶⁹; II—7, 8³², 18⁹⁵, 130, 258, 304ff., 324f., 327³⁴, 329⁴⁵, 383, 386⁹⁴, 387⁹⁹, 396, 460.
 Subiaco, II—346¹⁵, 402, 405³⁵.
Subminister, I—210¹³.
Sub velamento, I—281³³.
Summum officium, I—212.
 Sumption formulas, II—357ff.
 Sun—Christ, I—17.
 Σύναξις, I—173.
 Sunday, I—270, 368f., 470; II—121f., 211; and offertory procession, I—20f.; and services for the dead, I—222⁷⁰, 238; Lessons, I—396ff.; Masses, I—62, 167; precept, I—194⁵⁹, 236, 245f., 249.
Super diptychia, II—245.
 “Supper of the Lord”, see “Lord’s Supper.”
Supplices, I—50¹, 107²⁰, 113, 316, II—142,

231ff., 303¹; angel, II—231ff.; Communion epiklesis, II—233ff.; rite, II—236ff.
Supra quæ, I—50¹; II—147, 220, 226ff.
 Surgant, J. U., I—490⁵³, 492⁸, 493¹⁸.
Sursum corda, I—16, 29, 55²⁶, 83⁴², 86, 90; II—107³⁸, 110ff.
Suscipe clementissime Pater, II—67¹⁴¹.
Suscipe confessionem, I—80²⁸.
Suscipe Domine sancte Pater, II—54⁵⁹.
Suscipe quæsumus Domine, II—73¹⁹.
Suscipe sancta Trinitas, I—78, 94, 137⁵⁷; II—46ff., 438⁹; insertion, II—47; present-day setting, II—49f., 59; shifting, II—48; variations, II—17⁸⁹, 46, 56.
Suscipe sancte Pater, II—54, 57f.
Suscipiat, I—137⁵⁷, 87, 88⁴⁶.
Sustentatio, I—69¹⁰, 201, 203⁶³.
 Swaans, W. J., II—191²⁵.
 Sweden, see Yelverton, Strengnaes, Upsala, Index A: III, 3, a.
 Switzerland, II—141¹⁷.
 Sylvester I, II—183¹⁶, 304⁶.
 Sylvestrines, I—225⁸⁶.
 Symbol, I—479, 287; and Eucharistic prayer, I—474; II—117; Eastern, I—462ff.; see *Credo*, Apostles’ Creed.
 Symbolism, of the Eucharist, I—84, 190ff.; of rite, I—108ff., 416; see Fraction, Commingling, Washing of hands.
 Symmachus, I—356; II—174, 255, 286⁴⁵, 380.
 Symmetry, II—98, 103¹³, 270.
 Synagogue, I—19, 31, 309, 383³⁹, 394, 422, 456; II—132.
Synapte, see *Ektene*.
 Synods (Mansi, Hardouin, Hartzheim): Agde (506), I—215¹⁸, 246; II—440⁷; Aix (1585), I—227¹⁰¹, Aix (1585), I—227¹⁰¹; II—372; Albi (1230), II—444; Ameria (1595), II—38⁴³; Armenian (726), II—40⁵⁸; Arras (1570), II—22¹²²; Attigny (762), I—218; Augsburg (1584, 1567), II—216⁹⁹; Auxerre (578 or 585), II—380⁴⁷; Basle, (1437) II—386⁸⁹; (1503) I—492⁸; Bourges (1336), I—231¹²⁶; Braga, (563), I—364, 9⁴³; (572), II—14; (675), II—384; Breslau (1592), I—147³¹; Carthage, (390), I—214; (397), I—379²³, 393¹; Chelsea (787), II—9; Clermont (1096), II—384; Clermont (1268), II—37⁴²; Cloveshoe (747), I—86⁵⁴, 377¹⁷; Cologne (1310), I—211¹⁸; (1536),

I—149⁴³, 292⁸⁵; (1549), II—22¹²²; (1860), I—157⁸⁵; Compostella (1056), I—231¹²⁶; II—326²⁶; Constance (1609), II—22¹²²; Brixen (1453), II—366; (1900), I—131²²; Constantinople (544), II—160⁸; (692), Trullo, I—214⁸, 245⁵; II—4¹⁰, 16⁸², 34¹⁸, 40⁶⁷, 333⁷, 386⁹⁵; (1156), II—95⁵⁵; Cordova (839), II—381⁵²; Coventry (1237), II—364; Elvira (4th cent.), I—245; II—20¹⁰⁸, 161⁹; Epaoon (517), I—477¹⁷; Exeter (1287), II—385⁸⁴, 414⁴⁸; Florence (1517), I—131²¹; Frankfurt (794), I—491⁵; II—163²⁰, 323¹⁴; St. Gall (1690), II—18⁹³; Genoa (1574), II—375¹²; Gerona (1068), I—410⁴⁴; Hildesheim (1539), I—250⁴³; Hippo (393), I—33¹, 373⁸, 379; II—10, 264²⁶; Ingelheim (948), II—15⁷⁴; Lambeth (1281), II—414⁴⁸; Laodicea (4th cent.), I—171¹⁴, 213, 215, 346¹, 411⁶², 434⁸³, 477^{15,18}, 483¹⁶; II—312⁸, 374³, 383, 440⁵; Liège statutes (1286), I—227; Limoges (1031), I—202⁴³; London (1215), II—207; Lyons (517), I—485; Mâcon (627), I—387⁵³; II—5, 407⁷; Mainz, (813), I—85⁵², 225⁹⁰; II—9³⁷; (1261), II—139⁷; (1310), I—210; (1549), I—133, 211²²; Majorca (1639), II—38⁴³; Malines (1920), I—163¹⁷; Merida (666), II—16⁸⁰; Milan (1574), II—18⁹⁸; Mileve (416), II—107³⁸; Nantes, I—226⁹⁴, 249⁴²; Nîmes (394), II—386⁹⁵; Orange (441), I—443; II—314¹²; Orleans (511), I—365²⁸, 440¹⁰; (538), I—247²¹, (541), I—215¹⁹; Osnabrück, II—409¹⁶; Paris (829), I—226⁹³; II—386⁹⁵; Pavia (850), I—215²⁰, 231¹²⁶; Pisa (1409), I—444¹²; Pistoia (1786), I—153⁶²; Prague (1349), I—250⁴³; Quiercy (838), I—88; Ravenna (1314), I—302; (1317), I—225²⁶; Regensburg (1512), I—229⁶²; Reims (813), I—458¹⁷; Riez (439), II—440⁸; Rome (595), I—432⁷²; (610), I—217; (743), I—388; (1059), II—21; Rouen (878), II—381, 390¹¹⁸; Saragossa (380), II—381⁵⁰; Sardica (343), I—245⁵; Sarum, II—104¹⁹; Salzburg (1281), II—339; Seleucia-Ktesiphon (410), I—213⁷; Seligenstadt (1002), I—222⁷¹; II—447; Seville (619), I—195⁴; II—295⁸, 440¹⁰; Tarragona (516), I—212²⁵; Toledo (440), II—155¹⁷, 381⁵⁰; (589), I—469; II—15⁷⁵; (633), I—347³, 423¹⁴, 459²²; II—277,

- 296¹⁹, 316²⁸, 342⁸, 374⁵, 463²⁷; (675), II—20¹¹⁰; (681), II—275²; (693), II—32², 34¹⁴, 37³⁹; (1324, 1473), I—231¹²⁶; Tours (567), II—302, 374; (813), I—240, 458¹⁷; Tribur (985), II—40; Trier (1227), I—125¹²⁷, 227⁹⁹; II—365; (1238), I—212²⁶, (1549), I—133, 149⁴³, 225⁸⁶, 439¹¹⁷; II—292⁸⁶, 341; Vaison (529), I—210¹⁷, 328, 336, 458; II—129⁸, 155; Valence (524), I—475¹; Worcester (1240), II—16⁸²; Würzburg (1298), I—222⁷¹.
- Syrian Liturgy, I—40f.; II—40, 192f., 316, 334, 388, 419; East, I—41; see also Index A: II, 3; West, see Index A: II, 2.
- Syro-Malabar Rite, see Malabar Rite.
- Szomor, T., I—401⁴³.
- Tà áγια τοῖς ἀγίοις, I—37, 44, 355; II—136⁴¹, 267³⁷, 276, 294, 297.
- Tabula, I—433⁷⁷.
- Taille, M. de la, I—182²¹; II—25¹³⁷, 191²⁶, 233⁴⁰.
- Tantum ergo, II—216⁹⁹, 451².
- Ταπεινός, II—250⁹.
- Tapper, R., I—185³².
- Tà σὰ ἐκ τῶν σῶν, I—43, 55²⁵; II—224.
- Tās κεφαλὰς, II—294, 428.
- Taufers, I—122¹¹¹, 131²², 490⁶⁶; II—23¹²⁶.
- Te adoro, II—215.
- Te decet laus, II—460f.
- Te Deum, I—347, 350, 356; II—131²², 215⁸⁷.
- Te igitur, I—50¹, 54f., 82, 114; II—147ff.; and *Quam oblationem*, II—151; as beginning of canon, II—102ff.; *igitur*, II—148f.; initial letter; II—105; washing of hands, II—78.
- Te invocamus, II—444³⁸.
- Temple service, II—134f., 152²; see also I—19.
- Ten Commandments, I—492.
- Terce, I—247.
- Te rogamus audi nos, I—335.
- Ter-Sanctus, I—18⁶²; see 'Αγιος ὁ θεός.
- Tertullian, I—13²⁹, 25¹⁴, 26²⁴, 27²⁶, 170, 172²⁵, 178², 213³, 218⁴⁰, 372⁶⁴, 393; II—2², 37⁸, 71¹, 86²⁸, 109⁴⁹, 132²⁴, 133²⁷, 191²¹, 223²⁹, 250, 277¹, 280¹⁷, 322⁶, 327³⁵, 360², 366³⁴, 379^{33, 86}, 434¹⁶.
- Testamentum Domini, see Index A: I.
- Teutonic Knights, I—100.
- Texts, freely extemporized, I—30, 32, 33, 373.
- Thalhofer, V., I—162¹⁴, 185³³, 186³⁴; II—148⁶, 167⁴⁵; Thalhofer-Eisenhofer, II—13⁶⁶, 167⁷, 260⁸.
- "Thanes, Altar", II—130²⁰, 231¹²⁶.
- Thanksgiving, Act of, after the Mass, II—404, 460.
- Thanksgiving, prayer of, I—9, 11f., 13²⁸, 15ff., 19, 20ff., 23, 28ff.; II—115ff., 202, 464; after the Communion, II—404f., 419ff.
- "Thank"—"think," II—117.
- Thegan, II—412²⁷.
- Theodore I, II—334⁹.
- Theodore of Canterbury, *Canones*, see Index A: II, 8.
- Theodore of Mopsuestia, I—40²², 466²²; II—72³, 92¹⁶, 114²⁶, 132²⁶, 191²⁵, 276⁶, 297^{23, 28}, 299²⁷, 344², 375⁹, 378³⁰, 379³⁴, 380²⁷, 388¹⁰⁶, 419¹.
- Theodoret, I—180¹⁰; II—4¹⁰, 38⁴⁷, 219⁵.
- Theodorus Lector, I—468³².
- Theodosius, Emperor, II—4¹⁰.
- Theodulf of Orleans, I—195⁴, 222⁷⁰, 225⁸⁹, 246¹⁰, 249⁴¹; II—9⁴³, 20¹¹², 35²⁸, 323¹¹, 371²⁷, 389¹¹⁷, 435^{27, 30}.
- Thibault, J. B., I—7².
- Thiel, B., I—152⁶⁷.
- Thierry, St., I—470⁵¹; Sacramentary, see Index A: III, 2, a.
- Thomas, St., Acts of, I—25¹⁹, 169³.
- Thomas Aquinas, St., I—114, 128, 181¹⁵, 184²⁹, 185³², 186³⁶, 226⁹⁷, 296²⁶, 438; II—144³³, 220¹⁶, 250¹⁶, 275¹, 385⁸⁴; *oratio*, I—275²¹; II—404, 464.
- Thomas of Canterbury, St., I—442¹²⁹.
- Thomas of Celano, I—439¹¹².
- Thorlak, I—226⁹².
- Three hosts (concelebration), I—196⁶; II—44.
- Thurifer, II—76, 209.
- Thursday, I—112; II—451²; during Lent, II—428f.
- Thurston, H., II—207²⁹, 429¹⁸.
- Θυσία, I—25¹⁶; II—151¹⁶; *αἱρέσεις*, II—115f.
- Θυσιαστήριον, I—25¹⁶.
- Thymiamaterium, I—68, 318, 444.
- Tibi Domine creatori, II—18⁹⁹, 54⁶⁰, 58³³.
- Tibi laus, II—369, 405³⁵.

- Timotheus of Alexandria, II—341⁴, 366³⁵.
- Timotheus of Constantinople, I—468.
- Tirol, I—146²⁶; II—13⁶⁶; see Brixen, Kossen, Taufers.
- Titelmannus, F., I—116⁷⁹, 240³⁶.
- Tithe as oblation, II—14.
- Titular churches, I—59, 75, 207¹.
- Toledo, see Synods.
- Tomek, E., I—99³⁹; II—362¹⁵.
- Tommasi, J. N., I—480³³; II—395²⁹.
- Τὸν θάνατόν σου, II—222.
- Tonus rectus, I—377, 409.
- Torcello, I—415⁷².
- Torch, I—271; seven torches, I—47, 201, 202⁴⁴, 318, 445; see Candles.
- Tortosa, I—368⁴⁷; II—69¹⁵², 186³⁰.
- Touching, Ceremonies of, II—308, 378f., 418.
- Toul, see Index A: III, 3, a.
- Toulon, II—87³⁶.
- Tours, I—59⁴¹, 92, 447³⁶, 450⁵⁸; II—398⁴⁷; see Synods; Missal, see Index A: III, 3, a; *Rituale*, Index A: III, 3, b; Sacramentary, Index A: III, 2, a.
- Τοῦτο ποιεῖτε, I—14³⁵.
- Tract, I—65, 71, 425, 428, 430ff.
- Traditionalism, I—158.
- Transitorium, II—392⁹.
- Trapp, W., I—152⁶⁷, 153⁵⁸⁻⁶⁷, 154⁶⁹⁻⁷³, 155^{74, 77}, 157^{83, 86}, 158⁸⁷, 159⁹⁰, 160⁶, 161⁹, 162¹⁴, 231¹²⁴; II—373³⁸, 411²⁹.
- Trappists, II—115³⁸.
- Trecanum, II—395.
- Trier, I—59⁴¹, 106³¹, 138, 309⁷⁵, 456¹; II—296¹⁹; see Synods.
- Trikirion, II—447.
- Trilhe, R., I—99⁴¹, 205⁶⁴, 210¹³, 225⁸⁶, 228¹¹².
- Trinitarians, I—279.
- Trinity, closing formula, I—380²⁵; epiclesis, II—193; Eucharist, I—32¹⁷; II—113; formulas, I—328, 350, 355; II—297; 348; 368f.; *Kyrie*, I—341; Mass, I—211²², 220⁶⁷, 222^{70, 71}; II—447; prayers to, I—80; II—46f., 437f.; Preface, I—140; II—123, 125; Sanctus, II—133f.
- Triplicare, I—327.
- Trisagion, see, 'Αγιος ὁ Θεός.
- Trithemius, J., II—356⁴⁴.
- Triumphare, I—327.
- Trium puerorum, II—461.
- Troas, I—10.
- Trondheim (1519) (Freisen), II—449¹¹.
- Tropes, I—123, 327, 344, 359, 404², 419⁵, 435, 439; II—130, 134²⁸, 337²⁷, 338³⁷, 340, 396, 436.
- Troyes, Missal, I—152, 312⁹; *Ordo*, see Index A: III, 2, b.
- Tschuor, J., II—365³¹, 424³⁸.
- Tuam crucem, I—313.
- "Tuba", II—108⁴⁵.
- Tube, drinking from chalice, II—383f.
- Tunica, I—231¹²³.
- Turning at the altar, II—85, 112, 209⁴³.
- Turning to the people, I—108, 357, 361, 362; II—112.
- Tyre, I—257.
- Udalrich of Cluny, see Consuetudines, Index A: III, 2, f.
- Ukrainians, I—390⁷⁰.
- Umbert, J. B., I—191⁴⁹, 193⁵⁸.
- Unde et memores, II—119²⁴, 218f.
- Uniates, Eastern, II—205²¹, 408; Liturgy, see Index A: II, 2.
- Uniform missal, I—135.
- United States, II—26^{139, 140}.
- Unity of the liturgies, I—32.
- Upper Silesia, I—23¹²⁶, 301⁴⁵.
- Upsala, II—327³²; see also Index A: III, 3, a.
- Urban VIII, I—140.
- Urban of Gurk, II—398⁵¹.
- Ure igne, I—310⁸¹; II—82³⁵, 462.
- Ursin, II—220¹⁴, 236⁵³.
- Ursprung, O., I—91⁷⁹, 123¹¹⁶, 124¹²¹, 125¹²²⁻¹²⁶, 126¹²⁸⁻¹³¹, 138⁶⁰, 147³⁷, 148³⁸, 149³⁹⁻⁴², 149⁴⁵, 155⁷⁵⁻⁷⁸, 156³¹, 157^{84, 85}, 344⁵⁹, 346⁶⁹, 358⁵⁷, 428⁴⁵, 435⁹², 440¹¹⁸; II—108⁴⁵, 130¹⁰, 205¹⁹, 289⁶³, 337²⁶, 396³², 397⁴³, 437³⁸.
- Usener, H., I—174⁷.
- Ušeničnik, F., I—81³³.
- Utraquists, II—315, 386.
- Ut terminum figat, I—30¹¹.
- Vaeth, A., I—166²⁸.
- Vaganay, L., I—69¹⁰.
- Valencia, II—330⁴⁶; see also Index A: III, 3, a.
- Valens, Emperor, II—4¹⁰.
- Valous, G. de, I—99⁴⁰.
- Vasquez, G., I—184³¹.

- Vatican *Graduale*, see *Graduale Romanum*, Index A: III, 4, b.
 Vehlen, H. I—143¹³, 161^{10,11}.
 Veit, L. A., I—130¹⁸, 252⁶⁸, II—231²⁶.
 Venantius Fortunatus, II—36⁸¹, 162¹⁶.
 Vendôme, II—11⁵⁸, 164²⁸.
 Venice, see Index A: III, 3, a.
 Veni Creator, I—274^{16,17}, 280²⁸, 297²⁹; II—69, 82³⁶.
 Veni Sancte Spiritus benedic, II—70¹⁵⁶.
 Veni Sancte Spiritus et, I—371⁶³, 438, 440.
 Veni Sancte Spiritus reple, I—274¹⁶, 297²⁹, 461; II—69¹⁵³, 348²⁴.
 Veni . . . sanctificator (variations), II—68ff.
 Veni sanctificator omnipotens, I—107²⁰; II—47²⁷, 49³², 65, 66¹³⁸, 68ff., 74, 99⁵.
 Veni sanctificator omnium, II—68¹⁴⁶, 70¹⁶⁵.
 Venite populi, II—340⁴⁸, 398.
 Verbeke, G., I—329⁴⁶.
 Verbum caro factum, II—369, 390¹²⁰, 405, 406⁴¹.
 Verbum inseparabile, I—30¹¹.
 Verdun, *Ordo*, see Index A: III, 2, b.
 Vere dignum, I—19, 55²⁶; II—105, 125.
 Vere sanctus, II—136⁴¹.
 Vernacular, I—81, 138⁶¹, 143, 145, 153, 407f., 458, 472, 487³⁸; II—372, 456ff.
 Verona, I—92, 95, 105⁶, 312¹¹.
 Versus ad repetendum, I—325f.; II—395.
 Vert, C. de, I—107²², 151⁶¹; II—211⁶⁷.
 Verwilt, H. L., II—209⁴⁶, 269⁶¹.
 Vespers, II—398, 430; see also Choir prayer.
 Vesting at the altar, I—270, 288f., 294.
 Vesting prayers, I—78, 94, 272f., 274^{16,18}, 275, 276ff.
 Viaticum, see Sick, Communion of.
 Vich, see Index A: III, 3, a.
 Victimæ paschali, I—437f., 440.
 Victor, Canons of St., see Augustinians, Index A: III, 2, g.
 Victor of Vita, I—172³⁰, 213³; II—134²⁸.
 Vidi aquam, I—272.
 Vienna, I—163.
 Vienne, I—83⁴⁴, 197⁹, 198¹², 313¹⁸, 324¹⁹, 389⁶⁷, 390⁷⁰, 393¹, 450⁵⁸; II—290⁷⁸, 306¹⁶, 398⁴⁷, 398⁵⁰.
 Vierbach, A., I—153⁶⁹.
 Vigilius, II—102⁵, 154¹⁴, 177, 429.
 Vincent de Paul, St., I—289⁹⁰, 297³⁰.
 Vincent Ferrer, St., I—304⁴¹.
 Virgil, I—387⁶⁶; II—434¹⁶.
 Virgins, consecration of, II—12, 181^{7,8}.
 Visits to church, I—267.
 Vogel, A., I—403⁵¹.
 Voisin, J. de, I—143¹².
 Volk, P., I—100⁴⁸; see also St. James in Liège, Index A: III, 2, g.
 Volusius, A. G., I—143¹².
 Vomiting, Burial for, II—407⁶.
 Vorarlberg, II—16⁸², 18⁹³, 21¹¹⁶, 141¹⁷.
 Vorau, see Index A: III, 3, a.
 Vota (reddere), II—168.
 Votive Masses, I—62, 108, 129ff., 217; II—23, 161, 181, 422²¹; formularies, I—220; Sunday, I—222⁷⁰; Wednesday, I—220.
 "Vreumen (Messe)", II—24¹⁵³.
 Vulgate, I—140.
 Waal, A. de, II—33⁸, 199³¹.
 Waefelghem, W. van, I—100⁴⁶; see also Premonstratensians, Index A: III, 2, g.
 Wagner, P., I—65³², 123¹¹⁶, 126¹⁵¹, 211²¹, 323¹³, 325²⁶, 326²⁸, 358⁵⁷, 377¹⁷, 378^{19,20}, 404², 423¹⁷, 426³⁸, 427⁴², 428^{43,47}, 433⁷⁷, 436^{95,97}, 439¹¹⁶, 470⁶⁰, 472⁶⁴, 473⁷¹, 474⁷⁶; II—26¹, 28¹², 29^{13-16,17}, 30¹⁹, 130¹⁰, 337²⁶, 395²⁹, 396³³, 398⁴⁷, 400⁶⁷.
 Walafrid Strabo, see Strabo, Walafrid.
 Walter of Orleans, I—471.
 Wambacu, B. N., II—135³⁰.
 Warmiense, *Rituale* (Brinktrine), II—260⁸.
 Warnefried, Paul, I—458.
 Warner (Stowe Missal) see Index A: II, 8, (Leofric Missal) I—487; II—121.
 Warning cry, I—479f.; II—114.
 Warren (Antiphony of Bangor), see Index A: II, 8; (Dimmabuch), see Index A: II, 8; (Stowe Missal), see Index A: II, 8.
 Warren, F. E., see Index A: III, 8.
 Water, accompanying words, II—62f.; anticipated, II—59f., 63; at Communion, II—39, 199²⁸; blessing, II—64ff., 260, 261; drunk after Communion, II—411; in the chalice, I—87; II—38ff.; mingling, II—59ff.; quantity, II—38ff.; reserved to the priest, II—64; symbolism, II—38ff.; 62f.
 Weapons, I—449.
 Weather, blessing for, II—448, 451.
 Wedding Mass, see Nuptial Mass.
 Wednesday, I—246, 400f.
 Weissenberger, P., I—225⁸⁶.
 Weisweiler, H., I—302²⁹.

- Well, see Fount.
 Wenschkewitz, H., I—21⁶².
 Werner, P., II—13⁶⁵.
 West, churches facing, I—415.
 Westminster, see Index A: III, 3, a.
 West Syrian Jacobite Liturgy, I—41; II—74²³, 453; see also Index A: II, 2.
 Weth, W., I—350¹⁵; II—355³⁵.
 Wetter, G. P., II—3⁹, 13⁶⁵.
 Wibert of Nogent, II—206²⁶.
 Widows, I—13²⁹.
 Wieland, F., I—24¹⁰, 410³⁸.
 Wikenhauser, A., I—10¹⁶.
 William of Auxerre, II—214.
 William of Champeaux, I—118.
 William of Dijon, I—96³¹.
 William of Gouda, II—52⁴⁸, 79¹⁷, 81³², 325²³, 327³³, 332⁶⁴.
 William of Hirsau, see *Consuetudines*, Index A: III, 2, f.
 William of Melitona (ed. A. van Dijk), I—112⁶⁴, 114⁶⁴, 404⁶, 452⁶⁸; II—17⁸⁶, 27⁵, 40⁶³, 58⁸⁴, 79¹⁹, 88⁴⁴, 158⁴¹, 214⁸¹, 269⁵⁰, 416⁶⁵.
 Wilmart, A., I—47¹⁸, 64²⁷, 76¹⁰, 86⁵⁵, 219⁴⁸, 221⁶¹, 275²⁰, 401³⁹, 438¹⁰⁸, 485²⁷; II—91⁸, 200³², 215⁸⁸, 279¹¹, 347¹⁶, 352¹³, 355³⁵, 368⁵, 369^{18,19}, 397⁴⁶.
 Wilson, H. A., I—62¹⁰, 340⁴¹, 341⁴⁹, 348²², 485²⁷; see also *Gelasianum*, Index A: III, 1, a.
 Winchester, II—324¹⁵, 338³⁷; *Troper*, I—435⁹², II—130¹⁰.
 Wine, I—9, 12; II—37; ablution of, II—384, 385³¹, 412ff., 416, 454²⁰; see also Ablution, Gifts.
 "Wing-altars", I—112, 258.
 Winninghoff, A., I—327³⁷.
 Winter, V. A., I—153⁶⁸.
 Winterswyl, L. A., I—354³⁶; II—11⁶⁵.
 Wipo, I—438¹⁰⁷.
 Witte, R. B., II—330⁴⁷.
 Wolfram von Eschenbach, I—120⁹⁶, 252⁶⁶; II—454¹⁹.
 Wolker, L., I—162¹⁶.
 Women, and administering Communion, II—386⁹⁶; and Communion, II—363, 380; and Communion in convents, II—363, 365; and *Pax*, II—327, 329⁴⁶; and preparation of hosts, II—34ff.; in the sanctuary, II—9⁴³, 374.
 Wooley, R. M., II—32³.
 Word-doubles, I—56f.
 Worms, II—239⁸.
 Wulff, O., II—376¹⁷.
 Würzburg, I—64, 141¹⁷, 396¹⁸, 399.
 Wuttke, G., II—229¹³.
 Xystus, II—173.
 Year (Church or liturgical), see Church year.
 Yelverton, see Missals, Index A: III, 3, a.
 York, see Index A: III, 3, a.
 Young, K., I—440¹¹⁸.
 Zachary, Pope, I—60¹; II—143, 295.
 Zahn, T., I—400³⁶, 442¹.
 Zák, A., II—121³⁶.
 Zeiger, I., II—373⁴³.
 Zeno of Verona, II—360³.
 Zéon, I—44; II—300.
 Zettel, H., I—141³.
 Zimmermann, B., see Carmelites, Index A: III, 2, g.
 Zimmermann, F., I—213³, 248³¹⁻³⁴, 249^{36,39}, 251⁶¹.
 Zips, II—21¹¹⁶; see also Index A: III, 3, a.
 Zurich and Peterling Fragments, see Index A: III, 3, a.
 Zwölfer, T., I—74¹.

Set Up, Printed and Bound by Benziger Brothers, Inc.

A change will be made to the Ordinary
Form of the Holy Mass
in early 2014.



MAKE SURE you're the
first to hear about it:
ccwatershed.org/vatican

